



Ni fi wZ gvbyl A_ev ^btkã"

Avngv` tgv`elv Kvgvj

cWmĤ

çġg çĶĳk
dĳj ħb 1413, ħdeqwi 2007
ŰZĳq ms`i Y
dĳj ħb 1414, ħdeqwi 2008
ZZĳq gĳ`Y
dĳj ħb 1414, ħdeqwi 2008
PZĳ`gĳ`Y
dĳj ħb 1415, ħdeqwi 2009

çĶĳkK
çVmĦ

çĦQ`
AZbyuZqym

MĦ`Zĳi
Avngv` tgv`dv Kĳgĳj

ISBN NO.: 984-300-000108-7

`vg : 130 UvKv

DrmM©
K_ųkĳi x nĳmĳb AwRRĳj nK k`v`ųĦ` l y
Avngv`i Mĳi vĦR`i i vRçĳĦ

mP

gapej AvõhKvb
`cæ ev`eZvi tfZi Kvi t`qj u tf0 hvevi ci
weÁvcb l gvb l i Mí
Ntgevi me AvtqvRb e`_ntq hvevi ci
Kbtdkb
Zvi v ZLb cweT Zv i qv Ki vQj
Avgv` i kni GKRb Atpbv tj vK 1
Avgv` i kni GKRb Atpbv tj vK 2
DtbvPb

gapevej AvðhKvbe

cðq mviwU Rxeb GKiu hvÍv`tj i Rb` e`q Kti GB efov eqtm gapevej thb Kvbe Qrov
 Avi tKvfv mæfB fbB| AvgivN GB ZrQ gd`j knii KuzCq teKvi hpeKN efm efm
 Zui Kvbe f`wL, tdj Avm tmbvix Rxeþi Mí `iw| gapeveymegqb Avgv`i KvQ GK
 AvKI`vq Pui`N GKmgqi meþtq weLvZ hvÍv`j wD MÝK Atcivi cÅZöVz-
 AwaKvix, AmsL` gÂmdj cuyvi tjLK, Avi wktí i Rb` Rxeb mtc t`qv GB gvbywþK
 eivei Avgiv k`vi tPvL t`L Gtmo| miz` K_v ejtZ Kx, wktí i Rb` th Rxeb mtc
 w`tZ nq, bBtj nq bv, wktí i t`ex aiv t`b bv, G Dcj wá Avgiv Zui KvQ t`tKB jvf
 Ktiw| Avgiv Zui KvQ wdti wdti Avm, Mí `iwN KZkZ Mí, hvÍv`tj i Mí,
 hvÍwktí x`i Mí, Zui wþRi Rxeþi Mí Ges tmBm½ AwZ-D`PgvtM` Ggb wKQzK_v`evZ`
 hv Avgiv Ab` tKv_vl `iwbw tKvfv`b (Aek` Mí i mvt` evsjv gt`i tevZj l` _vK,
 Mí i t`jvtf bwk tevZtj i t`jvtf evi evi QzU Avm tmUv KLt`w wþRt`i wRt`Ám Kti
 t`wLw)| wZwb th m=úwæ`emvqx cwievti i mSib, covt`kvvl KtiwQj bN tmB cwK`vb
 Avgtj weG cvk Kiv tZv Kg K_v bqN Avgiv Zv Rwb, wKŠ`me t`to t`Kb wZwb mvi vRieb
 hvÍv`j wbtq cto i Btj b Avgiv eþS DvZ cwi bv| wRt`Ám Kti gapevej` Kwnbx`i`
 Kti t`b, tmB Kwnbx`i Awakvsk Rto _vK Zvi`kke-`Kt`v`i Mí, _vK cðg thsetbi
 Mí Avi tmBme Mí i tZto gj`ckw KLb tKvb gntZ`Uc Kti Stj cto Avgiv Zv tUiB
 cvB bv!

AvgvMv emw AmQ`jv aj`i ivN bvg`i b`Qb tZv! lB AmRgmMti i KvQ| Zv Avcbvi
 wKB Kt`Qb `v`vivN mrvq-m`úwE` fvjvB AmQ`jv AvgvMv| AmRgmMi evRvti cUPU
 t`vKv AmQ`jv, RgmRivZl AmQ`jv fvjvB, L`vtZi dmtj eQi cvi ABtZv| ever
 KBtj bN Zþ estki eo tcvjv, covtj LwW Ki, ZvBvBtj tOvU`jvbl Kitev bv| Awg l
 covtj Lvi bvg KBiv`emvcwzi KvRKtg`cwK t` l`þi mþhvM cvBjvg| covtj Lvg Lvi vc
 AmQ`jv bv| dv`--tm`KÚ ABtZ cwi bv tKvfv`w` wKŠ`_w`cwRkbWv Avgvi R`þ` evUv
 AmQ`jv| `g` QvBov Ktj`R tMjvg, tmBLvbl fvjvB Kijvg, wKŠ`GgG Kvtk`fuz`
 ABqv Avi coþZ B`Ov ABtjv bv...

hvÍv`tj xKtj b Kte?

tnBwv`cti i Nubv| AvMi Nubv AvM tKvþb| AmRgmMti GKevi mKfm`cwU`
 AvBtjv, Awg ZLb``þj`cw, AvgvMv`þj`i gvfvB`c`v`Új`cotjv| tmB`cðg`mKfm`
 cwU`Ljvg| ZvMv KveKvi Lvov`t`BLv`gv`v`Lvi vc n l`qvi`tRvwo| mKfm`mí`tkv`
 t`L`Z

PvBtj gþbi tRvi jvM`v`v, ZvBvBtj nvU`d j KBiv gviv coteb| thgb Avb``tmBi Kg
 Avevi D`ÉRbv, tmBLvþ Zviv Avctb`Mv fiverfwei mgq w`tev bv, GKUvrv AvBtUg
 t`LvBqv hvBtev, Avctbi`geU KBiv t`BLv hv l`b`Orov Avi wKQzKivi bv| KZ`i`Ktgi
 tLjv ZvMv, KZ`i`OPO, evtNi tLjv, nmzi tLjv, ev`þ`i tLjv| Lwuj`wK`RŠ`-Rvþvqvti
 tLjv, AvtQ`gvþf`i tLjv l`tmBWW`meþP`tewk`D`ÉRbv l`B`wKb`Zvti`Dci`w`qv
 hLb`hpeZx`gvBqv`nvBUv`hvq`ZLb`Mtqi`tjvg`Lvov`ABqv`hvq, gþb`AqN`GB`cBov
 M`vtjv`eBjv, wKŠ`cotev`bv, cotev`tZv`br-B, D`ev`bvvi`Kg`KmiZ`t`LvBtevl
 gvBqv`jvi`kix`h`vb`Pgovi`bv, h`vb`ivevi`w`qv`evbvBtQ| GBme`t`BLv`AvgvMv`gv`v
 AvDjv`svDjv`ABqv`hvq| Lwuj`gþb`AqN`Aivl`gvbyl`Avgivl`gvbyl, Aiv`GZwKQz`cvti
 Avgiv`cwi`bv`K`vb! mKfm`j`PBjv`hvl`qvi`cil`tmB`fve`hvq`bv, gþb`AqN`GBme`wKQz
 Avgvti`wLtZ`ABtev, eU`evU`eiv`vgjv`clw`AmUN`wþRiv`B`GKlvb`mvKfm`j`evbvyl`tn
 tn`tn, eþtj`b`bv, ev`Pvtcvjvcb`thgb`fvte`Avi`wK!`AtbK`ey`m`x`KBivl`tKvfv`c`
 Avi`cvb`bv| GBi`Kg`DPvUv`fve`KvBUv`M`vtjv`eQi`LvþB`K`cil`tdi`kxtZ`AvBtjv`hvÍv
 `j`j`c`v`Új`cotjv`AvgvMv`þj`i`gvfvB| tmB`cðg`Awg`hvÍv`j`t`Ljvg| cðg`gþb
 KivQjvgN`GBWl`mvKfm`cwU`P`gtZv`wKQz`GKUv`ABtev| wKŠ`nmZ`-tNvor-evN-ev`i
 wKQb`tZv`t`wL`bv! Lwuj`gvbyl`w`qv`Giv`wK`tLjv`t`LvBtev? GKUz`gb`Lvivcb`ABvQ`jv
 tmBUv`KvBUv`M`vtjv`cðg`cujv`t`BLvB| wK`Kgy`v`v, cðg`tKv`ABtjv`ev`kv`mvRvnt`þi
 cuyv| tmBWv`t`BLv`mvRvnt`þi`jvBMv`gb`cþov`M`vtjv, Gv l`BvZnm`eþtZ`Zui`K_v
 conQ| wKŠ`cujvq`hv`t`LvBtjv`Zv`eþtZ`tj`Lv`bvB| eþtj`vg`G`_jv`wfv`v`RvZi`wRbm
 mvKfm`cwU`P`gtZv`GtMv`iOXO`PvKPK`bvB, wKŠ`AvtQ`Ab`GK`vlgZv, ZvBvBtj`gvbyl
 mvi`ivZ`fBiv`eBmv`eBmv`G`_jv`v`vL`K`vb? cðg`w`bb`hvÍvcjv`Avgvi`gb`KvBov`wbtjv|
 `þj`i`cix`v`k`v l, covtj`Lv`bvB, KvRKg`v`Zv`Kui`B`bv, jvBMv`cojvg`hvÍv`tj`i`wCQþb|
 ivBtZ`cujv`t`wL`Avi`w`b`fBiv`Lwuj`c`v`Új`i`PvBi`cvtK`Nj`Nj`Kui, DmKŠmK`gwí`N`hv`
 KvDti`v`Lv`hvq!`w`þi`tejv`Zviv`Lp`GKUv`c`v`Új`t`_BKv`evBi`Aq`bv| l`BLvþ`eBmv
 mviw`b`Kti`b`wK`l`biviN`GB`fvBev`AvgvMv`eU`evU`etMv`bv`qv`Lv`qv`eU| GKw`b`Zvej`
 gta`t`_BKv`GKRb`evBi`ABtj`b| t`BLvB`wPbjvgN`ivBtZi`cujvq`Bwb`ivbvgv
 mvRvnt`þi`b| mvRt`cvkK`cvëvBt`Qb, tPniv`tZv`Avi`cvëvBtZ`cvt`ib`bvB!`ivbvgvti
 GBfve`t`L`tZ`cvgy`fvteZl`cwi`bvBN`nv`KBiv`PvBqv`i`BwQ| ivbvgvti`WvKtZ`AvtQb
 eþtZl`cwi`bvBN`eU`evU`te`av`vq`miv`v`wcliv`cvBqv`t`ðovBqv`tMjvg`Zvi`KvtQ| wZwb
 KBtj`bN`G`vB`tLkv, Avgvti`GK`wLwuj`cvb`AvBbv`w`tZ`cvi`ev? Awg`tKvfv`K_v`KBtZ
 cvjvg`bv, ivbvgv`cvb`PvBt`Qb`Avi`Awg`AvBbv`w`tZ`cvi`g`bvN`GBWv`tKvfv`K_v`ABtjv!
 t`ðo`gvBiv`t`v`Kv`b`_BKv`k`wLwuj`cvb`AvBbv`Zviv`nvZ`w`jvg| wZwb`t`BLv`tZv`gnv`LwK`N
 l`gv, Zvg`GZ`_jvb`Avb`tQv, tZvgvti`bv`KBjvg`GKwLwuj`Avb`tZ! Awg`tZv`tKvfv`K_vB

KBtZ cwi bv, ivbxgv Avgvi j tM K_v KBtZtQb, ivbx gv! Gi t_BKv AvRe e'vcvi Avi Kx ABtZ cwti! tNvi bv KvUtZB wZwb Avgvti j Bqv c'vtUtj i wfZti tMtj b| tmBLvtb Avtjv Zv%e e'vcvi | ivBtZi ivRv-gst'-mb'-mvgS-me NgyBtZtQ, GK tKvYvq Lwj ivRKb'v RvBmv eBmv AvtQ| Avnv Kx th my`i Zvi gL, `v`viv Kx Kgy GnbI tPvtL IB gL Lvb j vBmv iBtQ| wKs' Lwj my`i t`BLvB th gtb MvB_v tMtjv Zv gtb Aq bv, Awg wel qWw j Bqv AtbKw` b fvenQ... eStZ PvbW Kx Ggb AwQtjv gvBqWwi gta`, K'vb Ggb KBiv MvB_v M'vtjv gtb, mvivRxeb aBiv KZ gvBqvB tZv t`Ljvg, KZRbtI wki x evbvBj vg, bwqKv evbvBj vg, wctYm evbvBj vgN KvDtI B tZv I BiKg gtb ABtjv bv!... hvKMv, tmB Kwmbx tkvtbbN gapvejAveri i'iyKtibN cWZ `B ivBZ ci ci bZb bZb cvj v Aq, ev`kv mvrvtbi cvj v, kmRv`v tmuj g Avi Avbvi Kwj i cvj vN Avtjv Kx Kx, me bvg gtbI bVN Gi ci GKw` b i'bvjv AvBR ivBtZ mvgwRK cvj v ABtev| ZLtbv Rwb bv mvgwRK cvj v wRwmbWv Kx! t`Ltz wMqv t`wL N G tZv AvgvtMvB Kwmbx, GBLvtb tKvtbv ivRv-ev`kv bvB, hviv AvtQ Zviv AvgvtMv gtZvB mvariY gvbl | tmBw` b GK AvRe AwfAZv ABtjv| gb w`qv cvj v t`LtzW, t`Ltz t`Ltz nVr cvk t_BKv dcvBqv Dvvi Avl qvR cvBjvg| tKD gtb nq KvbZtQ! n ZvBtZv! BAz ci AvtIKRbN GBevi GAz tRvti | Zvici AvtIKRb| Zvici t`Ljvg GK Zv%e Nubv| ktq ktq gvbl KvbZtQ| tKD dcvBqv, tKD bxi te, tKD nvdgvD KBiv| eStj b `v`viv, e'vcviWw GAz K'v Kivi tPov Ktib| Pviw`tK Kvbw ka...N tLqj Kw gapvej fvlvfwz c'vt hv`Q, Avgiv wbeo ntq etm Kvb cwZ, Rwb GBme gntZwZwb Avohme K_vezZP etj b, D'PgrtMf me K_vezZP, Ggb-me K_v GB tcvov Gj vKvq Avi tKD etj bVN kZ kZ gvbl i bvbv Kg Kvbv Avi GZme wvP a'vbi mvsj tb thb `Zwi nt`Q GK AfZce@m%kZ-gyQbv| th wejvc KinQj Zvi mj thb DPrj tq Dtv Avevi tXDtq tXDtq tbtg Avmuj wbpz`ti, th dcvwQj Zvi kawtK gtb nroQj cvZvi ggpawb, th wbpz Mjvq Kur`Qj ZviUv thb ntq DvUj ewki wbgMemj| Kx ej tevN tm GK AfZce`k`, GK AkOZ mj| gta`i gvbl `tjv ZLb Avgvi KvQ gZ, Awg i ayPv cvtk Kvbw mj i'btZ cwQ| Kvbv Kvbv Kvbv gvbl Kur`Q| Gi AvtM tKvtbv Nubvq GZ `tjv gvbl tK GKmt% Kur`Z t`wLwb| Avgvi tNvi tj tM tMtjv...

gapvejPc Kti tMtj b| Zvi eU tPvtLi cvZv tFRv, thb a'vb` ntq AvtQb| mntr Zvi tmB a'vb fvTobv| AtbKTY ci wRtAm Kw N Zvici?

Zvi Avi ci wK? tkv fvOtjv| gvbl Rb me ewo wdi v M'vtjv| tevRb bv, mviv ivBZ tkv t`Ltz mKvtj bv NgyBqv Dcvq AvtQ! wKs' AvRe e'vcvi wK Rvtbb, `pti wK wKvtj tmB gvbl `jvti t`wL nv nv KBiv nmtZtQ, KvRKg`KiZtQ PlvBqv| gtb AqN GZ mJx ZvtMv Avi tKvtbw` b ABtZ t`wL bvB| gtb AqN ZvtMv etK cv_i Pvcv t`qv AwQtjv,

av`v w`qv tKD h'vb tmB cv_i mivBqv w`tQ| tmBme w`b Avi AvBtev bv `v`v| cUvq AvgvtMv ewo LvBtjv, Rvgrgv LvBtjv, ARvb Acivta ev`hviv ABjvg| ever-KvKv iv e'emv KiZb eBjv ewBPv tMQtj b, Ab` Mtg wMqv Ni DVWtj b| wKs' Avgvi kwS`- jvtM bv| cUvi cvto wMqv eBmv wK| t`wL... t`wL Amxg Rj tmtZi gta` Avgvi RbvtU Wte AvtQ| Kvb tctZ Rtj i ka`iwb| gtb nq tKD thb Kur`Q| tK Kut`? tK Kut`? Pvi cvtk ZwkTq t`wL tKD tbB| Zvntj Kut` tK? AtbKTY ci tUi cvB Kur`Q Awg wbtRB|... `v`vtMv Avgvi tmB Kur` b Avi `vtg bvB| GKw` b wRmBwQtj b bVN Awg GZ Kw` K'vb! Zq tkvtbbN Awg GK ev`hviv gvbl, Avgvi tKvtbv wKv bvB, Ni bvB, ewo bvB, Awg Kur`g bv, Kvbtev tK Kb?

niv, wRtAm KtiwQj vg etU, wZwb GZ Kut` b tKb, wKs' GB gntZwZwb th DEi w`tj b Zv wK wktmthvM` gtb nq bv Avgvt`i KvQ| ev`hviv nevi tkvtKB hv` wZwb Kut` b, Zte GZKj Kut` bwb tKb? ZvtK tZv AvrtK bZb t`LwQ bv, GB wKw` b AvtM tZv wZwb wQtj b Drmn-DtERbvq UBU`f, bZb bZb cvj v gta` Avbvi AvtqvRtb e`gti, ZLb tZv Kvbw GB wecj AvtqvRb t`wLwb! Zte gvbl th KLb Kx Kvity e`tj hvq, ejv hvq bv| ntZI cvti th, GZKj Kvrti tKvq ewoi K_v gtb c'vwb, GLb GB ALÉ AemtI `kke`Ktkvi wdti Avtm, wdti Avtm ewoi `sz! Zwi gL Ggb K_v Gi AvtM tKvtbw` b i'vwb etj B Avgvt`i tKSZnj nq, c'v`w nwi tq hvevi AvtMB wRtAm Kw N Zte th KBtj b Ab` Mtg wMqv Ni DVvBwQtj b!

Avti aj tnBwv tKvtbv ewo ABtjv? KqWw Ni `vKtj ewo Aq bwk? AvtMi ewotZ Avgvi eveli Rb, wKi`v evbvBwQtj b, tmBLvtb Zvi c`ajj AwQtjv, wKi gvi AwkeP AwQtjv... bv `v`viv GB Kó Avctbiv eSteb bv|

Avgiv mwZ`B eys bv, Ges nqtZv GRb`B G wbtq Lp tenk AvMh teva Kw bv, eis IB hviv`tj i Mí i'btZB fvTjv jvtM etj Nvity-wdiw tq ZvtKI tmLvtbB wbtq Avm| gapvej wbtRl mvariYZ mvgwRK cvj v tj tLb, Zvi cvj v `tjv t`Ll gvbl AvKj ntq Kut` | Avgiv wRtAm Kw N tOvKvtj i IB AwfAZvi RtB`B wK Avctb Lwj mvgwRK cvj v tj tLb `v`v?

Zv KBtZ cwti b| ivRv-ev`kv-Avgxi-I giv wqv cvj v tj tLz gb Pqv bv, gvbl ti GBme t`nvBqv wK jvf? Zq tj vtK cO` Kti eBjv gvtS gvtS Atb`i tj Lv cvj v KiwQ|

wKs' Avctb GBiKg `tLi Kwmbx tj tLb K'vb? gvbl GgtbB `tL-tkvK KvZi, GKUvAvb` cvl qvi RtB` hviv t`Ltz Avtm, tmBLvtbI KvbwKwU| GBme `tLx gvbl tMv Kur`vBqv Avctb Kx mJ cvb `v`v?

gapev nrtmbN K_vWv IBLvfbB| Awg gvb|ti Avmtj Kv`vBtZB PvB| KvbZ
t`Ltj Ljk nB| gtb Aq Awg mdj nBwQ, Avgvi tj Lv mdj nBtQ, A`v+iMw Awfbq
mdj nBtQ|

gvb|ti KvbZ t`Ltj vbtRti mdj gtb Aq, GBWv tKgb K_v KBtj b|
tkvftbb `v`viv, gvb|ti th GZ `tL-Kó, GZ Afve-AwftHwM, GZ AwbWZ RxebN
Zvl gvb| Kv` bv K`vb? gvb|ti tZv memgqB Kv`vi K_v| Kb ZvBtj, Kv` bv K`vb!

Avgiv Pc Kti _mK| fme, mwZ`B tZvN GZme `tL-Kó vbtq tetP t`tKl gvb|
GZ Kg Kut` tKb? inm`Uv tKv_vq? gapev DEi t`bN

Kv` bv K`vb Rvftb? Avmtj KvbZ cvti bv| PvBtj l cvti bv| Kv`bWv GZ mnR
e`vci bv tMv `v`viv| kixi KvBUv i³ evBi Kivtbi tPtq tPvL dvBUv Rj evBivbv
KwB| gvb| tZv KvbZ Pvq, KvB`v eKti fvi nvj Kv KitZ Pvq, Awg Lwj tmB mthvMw
KBiv t`B, Ggbfvte cvj v tj mL h`vb ZvtMv gtb AqN GmeB ZvtMv Rxefti K_v, h`vb
t`BLv gb fBiv KvbZ cvti | gvb| Kv`, gb nvj Kv KBiv emw wdiv hvq| Avi Awg
fme, GB G`vZ`_j v gvb|ti gb AvBR nvj Kv KBiv w`jvg, A`v+iMw KBN tZvgiv AvBR
AtbK eo cY` KitQv, gvb|ti eKti fvi bvgvq w`tQv, ci Kvjt tZvgivMv `MeWb wlvZ|

`MeWb! Gi gBta` Avevi `M`AvBtj v tKgtb `v`v!
K`vb, Gi tPtq eo cY` Avi AvtQ bmk! Lwj agRg`Kti tKx Avi Aq `v`v, agRg`
KBiv Zvti mSó Kiv hvBtev bv| wZvb eo KwB wePvi K, Lwj vbtRi `MeWb i P`Svq hvi
agRg`Kti wZvb ZvtMv WwK tkvftbb bv|

Avgiv Avi ZK`evovB bN gapev Avevi KwB KwB K_vvZP`ii` KtiQtB| GB
gnZ`GBme Avgv`i gv_vq Xkte bv| tXvKvZ PvBl bv| tKvUv tKej Rtq DVtZ`ii`
KtiQt, GLb Gme RvLj wP`Sv-gv_vq XKtZ t`qv wK nte bv| ZvQovv Kx Kitj `tM`hvl qv
hvte, tmB wP`Sv Kti Kx jvf hw` GB cv`exi RxebUvB biKZj` nte v`K! GBme
D`PgvM`P K_v GovtZ AvgivN gapev Kxfvte hv`v`_tj i m`/2 Rovtj b tmUvB Avevi
RvbtZ PvB, wK`S`wZvb AvtMi gtZvBn tnBWtZv AtbK cti i NUbv, AvtMi NUbv tkvftbbN
etj bZb Dt`tg K_v`i`yKtib| wK`S`Avgv`i i Avi `ah`v`K bv| wZvb Kx Kx me etj
hvb, KvB tXvtK bv| Avgiv fvetj knxb tPtL Zui w`K ZvKtq _mK, Zui Aweivg tVU
bvov t`tL eStZ cwiN Mí Pj tQ, G Mí mntr _vgevi bq| tevZj `*Z dvi tQ AvmtZ
_v`K, Avi Avgiv wP`Sv nte cwoN GZ ZrovZwo dvtj emK ivZUv KvUte Kxfvte!
Zvici eU`Y`N KZ`Y`Y Zv ej tZ cvitev bN ci Avevi Zvi tmB wL`vZ KvB`i`i`y`ntj
Avgiv mPZb nB| i`btZ cvB, wZvb ej tQbN

gtb KiwQj vg givi AwM chS`-cvj v bvgvy Avgvi cvj v t`BLv gvb| gb fBiv Kvbtev,
Kv` tbi m`_ ZvtMv eKti wFzi t`BKv me `tL-Kó evBi ABqv hvBtev, emw wdiv tev nwm

gt` wlvq| tmB nwmgtLi w`K PvBqv Avgvi gtb ABtevN RxebWv `v`K ABtj v| ci cvti
wlvq Zvti Kgy BnRbtg tZvgvti WvWvWvK KitZ cwi bvB, Zq tZvgvi gvb|`_jvi eK
nvj Kv Kivi tPov KinQ| Awg GB GZUK Kg`lvqv AvmW, Zvg thgtb B`Qv dj `v`v| Zv
Avi ABtj v bv| GB tkl eqtm AvBmv metP eo KóUv Avgvti w`tj b wZvb| vbtRi nrtZ
Mov`j Wv tPvtLi mvgtb k`vl ABqv M`vtj v, tKv bv Kitj `j wUKvqv ivLv hvq bmk, Kb?
`tj i tjvKRb LvBtev wK? Avgvi tZv Avi Adivb cqmv bvB th eQti i ci eQi aBiv cvj
`j Wvti UvbtZ cvig! wK`i`xv tK th tKv_vq M`vtQ Mv, gvBqv`_j v gtb Aq emw wdiv hvBtZ
cvti bvB, hv`v`_tj i gvBqvMv tZv mgvR MhY Kti bv, gtb Aq cvovq bvg tj LvBtQ, bvBtj
wlvkivbx mvrTQ, Avi emwB ev AwQtj v KqRtbi, Kb! nv fMevb, Zvg Avgvti GB k`vl
eqtm G tKgb kw`-w`j v? wK cvc KiwQj vg Awg? mi Kvti hviv _v`K Zviv bv Aq AvgvMv
Kó tetRbv, GK Kjtgi tLwPvq tKv eU` KBiv `v`vq, tetSv bv th, tKv bv Kitj hv`v`_tj i
wUKv`_vKtbi tKv`bv c`_bvB, wK`S` Zvg tZv me tetRv, eBRv`i`Bv| Zvg wKOB KitZ
cvj v bv? tZvgvi bv GZ `v`gZv, GB Zvi bgbv? tkvftbb `v`viv, wRMvBvQtj b bN Awg
GZ Kw` K`vb? bv KvB`v wK Ki`g Kb? GZKv Avgvi cvj v t`BLv gvb| KvbTQ, Awg
nwmQ| Gnb th ZvtMv Kv`vBtZ cwi bv, Rvb Zviv KvbZ Pvq, ZvtMv eK fiv Kv` tbi
kã Awg KvB cvZtj B`i`bevi cwi, wK`S` wKOB Kievi cwi bv, ZvB GKj v GKj v eBmv
Kw` , mKtj i Kv` v Awg GKj v eBmv Kw` ...

ivZ evto, m`/2 Avgv`i tKv evto, evto hS`v| thme `tL-Kó gtb gta` cv`i`Pvcv w`tq
nwmgtL Nti teovB memgq Avi tmB nwmgtL t`tL mevB fite Avgiv tek m`LB AwQN
tUv cvB tm`_tj v thb KvB`ntq tewi tQ AvmtZ Pvt`Q| gapevK Avgv`i i Cl`nq| gtb nq
tjvKlv m`LxN GKgv` m`Lx gvb|ivB Gfvte Ku`tZ cvti, tKt` eKti fvi nvj Kv Kti
tdj tZ cvti | Avi KvBv` Rb` Zvi `tL-Któi aib| Avj`v`v| GB aib| Któi m`/2
Avgv`i cwi Pq tbB| Avgv`i AvtQ tKej Aweij Mwbi Mí N Rxeb hvctbi Mw, hev-
eqtm gv`evv-fvB-tvftbi Kutai l ci tevSv nte tPt`_vKvi Mw, Kv`iv tKv`bv Kv`R bv
jvM`Z cvivi Mw| gapev Av`v`v`_tj t`K tewi tQ kn`ti c`_at` nuU`Z nuU`Z Avgiv
Kwv M`/2vi cvto Gtm `vovB| Kwv M`/2v gitZ etm`Q, Zvi eK GLb Avi cwb tbB| i`tbwQ,
gZc`q b`x Rtj i Z`ovq Kut`, Avgiv etm etm tmB KvBv` kã`i`vb, vbtRiv Kw`tZ cwi
bv| gtb nq, gapev h` Avgv`i v vbtq GKUv cvj v wj LtZb, h` tmB cvj v t`tL Avgiv eK
DRvi Kti Kv`tZ cvi Zvg, h` GKUv`Kv`tZ cvi Zvg...

tg, 2006

GKRb gvbl i cǝḥ hZUKz fvǝj v nǝ qv mǝe, tm ZvB |
 Dnb Mvb tkvǝbb?
 niiv, tkvǝb |
 gvǝS gvǝS, bmk cǝqB?
 cǝq memgq |
 eB cǝob?
 niiv, Lǝ |
 mk aiǝbi eB?
 me aiǝbi B |
 weǝkl Kǝi cǝ` Kǝi b tkvǝ aiǝbi eB?
 me i Kg eB-B Lǝ gǝbvǝvM w ǝq cǝo, Zǝ mǝeZ tenk cǝ` Kǝi KweZv |
 wǝbvǝv ǝ` ǝLb?
 bv, eB cǝo, Mvb tkvǝb, wǝbvǝv Lǝ GKUv ǝ` ǝL bv |
 weǝkl fvǝe cǝ` Kǝi b Ggb tkvǝbmkQǝ K_v ej ǝZ cvǝi b?
 niiv, AǝbKmkQǝ |
 thgb?
 ǝfvǝi ǝ` ǝLǝZ cǝ` Kǝi, cǝZ Kǝi b ǝfvǝi e`vj KubǝZ wǝmq eǝm ǝvǝK | weǝKǝj I
 Qvǝ` wǝmq eǝm ǝvǝK, mǝUv chǝ-I LvǝbB KvUvq | cǝvǝvǝi ivZ cǝ` Kǝi, cǝq me
 cǝvǝvǝZB AvgvǝK wǝbǝq wǝ Kkvq Pǝo Nǝvi ci Nǝv Nǝi teovq | eǝw cǝ` Kǝi, b`x cǝ`
 Kǝi ..
 i bǝZ i bǝZ Wvǝvi mǝvǝnǝi a` Kǝi K I ǝv | wǝvǝAm Kǝi bǝN Avcbvi ǝ`vǝx mk tkvǝb
 wǝvǝqUǝf KvR Kǝi b? thgb tj Lvǝj wǝ ev AvKvAvmK...
 bv |
 Wvǝvi mǝvǝnǝi AǝbKǝj Pǝ Kǝi ǝvǝKb, Zvi ci Avevi ej bǝN Avi weǝkl mkQǝ
 GKUv e`vcvi AvcbvǝK ej v hvq, mkS`GUv Avǝ` ǝ` i`ZǝY`Kx bv ej ǝZ cvǝi wǝ bv |
 ej ǝ |
 I i gǝa` wǝi mj f mkQye`vcvi AvǝQ |
 mk i Kg?
 AǝbK Mvb iǝb I Kǝi, eB coǝZ coǝZ I tMvǝb Kǝi ǝZ ǝ` ǝLwǝ | KLǝbv KLǝbv
 AvgvǝK tǝvǝK I i wǝqǝ tkvǝbv KweZv cǝo tkvǝbvq, mkS`tkl Kǝi ǝZ cvǝi bv, Mj v aǝi
 Avǝm..
 GUvǝK Avcbv wǝi mj f e`vcvi ej ǝob tkb?
 bv, gvǝb, GB eqǝm tkD Mvb iǝb ev eB cǝo Kǝi bmk?

Av`Qv ej ǝj vǝ | Zvi ci?
 i vǝZ ` ǝ` cǝvǝ` ǝL tǝRǝM DVǝj AǝbKǝj Y I B tǝvǝi B ǝvǝKǝN tmUv tǝZv AvǝMB ej ǝw |
 wǝKǝ` tǝvǝi KvUvi ci wǝi i gǝZv niZ-cv wǝUǝq Avgvi Mj v Rvǝoǝq aǝi Ngvq...
 Av`Qv | Avi mkQǝ
 I Lǝ AmvgwǝRK | tkvǝbv AvZwǝ`Rǝbi mǝǝ I i tkvǝbv mǝuK`tbB, tkvǝbv
 eUevUel tbB, tkvǝbv mvgwǝRK Abǝvǝb hvq bv, tkD Avgvǝ` i evmǝq Gǝj I I wei³ nq,
 Zvǝ` i mǝǝ fvǝj fvǝe K_v chǝ-eǝj bv |
 Wvǝvi mǝvǝnǝi AǝbKǝj tkvǝbv K_v ej ǝj b bv | Avi mkQy RvǝǝZ I Pvb bv | bvnvi
 Aǝcǝj Kǝi, wǝKǝ` wǝZv thb a`vbgMentǝ AvǝQb | AǝbKǝj Y ci bvnvi wǝvǝAm Kǝi N
 Wvǝvi mǝvǝnǝi, GUv mk tkvǝbv Amǝ?
 Wvǝvi mǝvǝnǝi a`vb fvǝO | ej bǝN AvcbvǝK e`vcvi Uv ej ǝq ej | Avcbvi ǝ`vǝx
 kvǝbq, Avcbvi kvǝwǝl GK aiǝbi A`vǝmǝKZvq fvǝvǝQb | Avcbvi kvǝi i Lǝ nǝl qvi
 NUbvUv ZvǝK Mǝvi fvǝe wǝbvcEvnxb Kǝi Zǝj wǝj Ges tmUvB Zvi tǝj i gǝa` cǝvǝvǝZ
 nǝqǝQ | Zvǝov tǝvǝUǝjvq tǝvǝLi mvgǝb evǝvǝK bǝksmfǝvǝe Lǝ nǝZ ǝ` ǝL gvǝe mǝvǝnǝi
 gǝa` Zxǝ` cǝZwǝvqv nǝqǝQ | Gi Kg GKwǝ NUbvi cǝZwǝvqv e`vǝǝǝ` wǝvǝvǝKǝg nq |
 Kvǝv Kvǝv gǝa` Zxǝ` cǝZǝvǝ`vǝv Rǝǝ tbq | wǝKǝ` gvǝe mǝvǝnǝi thǝnZi`ukRvZi Ges
 big gǝbi gvǝvǝN thgbwǝ Avcbv ej ǝj b, ZvB Zvi gǝa` Rǝǝ wǝbǝqǝ fǝq, ksKv I
 wǝbvcEvnxbZvi teva | gvǝvǝK wǝZv wǝkǝm Kǝi ǝZ cvǝi b bv ej B Kvǝv mǝǝ tgǝkb bǝN
 Avi wǝkǝm Kǝi ǝb ev Kǝfvǝe, cǝvǝPZ tj vKivB tǝZv Zvi evǝvǝK Lǝ Kǝi wǝj ! tǝZv, GBme
 fvǝvǝvǝZ-ksKv I wǝbvcEvnxbZv Zvi AǝvǝZb gǝb th cǝZwǝvqv mǝwǝ Kǝi tmLvb ǝ` ǝKB
 GZme ǝ` ǝ` cǝvǝ Rǝǝ nq | Avi Zvi th wǝbvcEvnxbZvi teva tmUv cǝq wǝi i gǝZvB | ǝkǝe
 wǝZv th `k` ǝ` ǝLwǝj b, ǝ` ǝ` cǝvǝ cǝeZǝgvǝZ`wǝZv tmi Kǝi B GKUv AbǝvǝZǝ ǝfvǝMv,
 ZvB tǝi Nǝgvǝi mgq wǝi i gǝZv Ngv...
 Gi mk tkvǝbv wǝvǝKrmv tbB?
 niiv, wǝvǝqB AvǝQ | Avgvi avi Yv wǝZv mǝm`wǝ KwǝUǝq DVǝZ cvǝvǝb | Zvi gj mǝm`v
 nǝ`QǝN wǝZv gvǝvǝK wǝkǝm Kǝi ǝZ cvǝi b bv, wǝKǝ` tmRb` wǝZv cǝvǝ exi Ab`me ifc-i-m-MU
 ǝ` ǝK wǝvǝvǝK ` ǝi mwiǝq ivǝLwǝb | cǝKwǝzi tǝm` h`wǝkǝi i tǝm` h`wǝZv DcǝfvǝM Kǝi b |
 gvǝvǝl th cǝKwǝziB mǝwǝ, gvǝvǝl i gǝa` l th wǝcǝj tǝm` h`AvǝQ GUv hw` wǝZv Dcǝvǝ
 Kǝi ǝZ cvǝi b, Zvǝnj wǝkǝmUv wǝvǝi cvǝvǝb | G ǝ` ǝkǝi AwǝKvsk gvǝvǝB tǝZv mnR mij
 fvǝj v gvǝvǝ, mǝe nj DvǝvǝK Zvǝ` i mǝǝ tgkvǝ mǝvǝvǝM Kǝi ǝ` ǝvǝb | AvcvǝZ Avmǝ mkQy
 I lǝ w`wǝ, GKUv wǝj `v` nǝl qvi Rb`, Avi wǝqǝvǝZ wǝmǝUvUv Pǝ ǝZ vKǝKǝN Avkv Kǝi wǝ
 Avgvǝ mevB wǝj ZvǝK Zvi mǝm`wǝ KwǝUǝq I Vvi e`vcvǝi mǝvǝvǝ` Kǝi ǝZ cvǝvǝb |

Gici Ww³vi mvtne gvneþ I gvtqi KvŦQ Gt̄tki gvbyl mæfÛ Zvi `xNŦvtj i chŦeŦY nvr̄i Kt̄ib| Zui `xN³e³Zvq ŪkivŦZŦ gvbŦt̄ i cŪZ wei³ Avi ŪmvaviYŦ gvbŦt̄ i cŪZ fv̄tjvevmvi cŦKvk gvneþ I Zvi gvŦK gþ Kti eŦU, wKS' Zviv th̄tnZzevm Kti wkvŦZ gvbŦt̄ i mgvŦR ZvB Zvt̄ i fq I ksKvUv Avi KvŦUv|

Ww³vt̄ i m½ wbcwgZ wmuS Pj t̄Z _vŦK, wKS' gvneþei `j̄-čæŦwZ mgm̄v t̄Zv KvŦUB bv eis bZb mgm̄v hþ nq| Avt̄M tm `j̄-čæŦ`tL tRt̄M Dt̄VI AþbKŦY t̄cæ tNvt̄iB _vKt̄Zv, gtb Kt̄Zv tm `čB t̄ Lt̄Q| GLb AþbK ev̄e NUbvt̄K tm `čæŦj gtb Kti, tm th̄ tRt̄MB Avt̄Q Ges NUbwU ev̄-þeB NUŦQ tmUv eŦS DVt̄Z cv̄ti bv| Kte t̄-ŦK GB mgm̄v "i i" nt̄j v, bvr̄vi aiŦZ cv̄tiwb, wKS' cŪg eŦŦZ cv̄ti GKwU tQvĀ NUbv t̄-ŦK| GKw̄ b weQvqv iŦq, Lþ gMænt̄q, wUwf-tZ b̄vkbyj wRl MŪndi GKUv mvc-welqK Abp̄vb t̄ LuQj gvneþ| AþbKŦY ci tm bvr̄viŦK WvŦK Avi Zvi cŪq-A-ŦfweK KĒ-Ŧ iŦb bvr̄vi PgŦK I ŦvŦN wKQvej t̄e?

RvŦbv, Avgvi `čæŦj v GZ RxeS-th, gtb nq ev̄-þeB NUŦQ|
wK i Kg?

GB th̄ GLb thgb Awg `j̄-čæŦ` LuQ, tmUv eŦŦZi cv̄i wQ, Zeygtb nt̄"Q GUv tKvŦbv `čæbq| gtb nt̄"QŦ Zvg miz`B cv̄tk eŦm Avt̄Qv, Awg wUwf t̄ LuQ, Avi wUwfi w`ŦRŦo i aymc Avi mvc| Awg mvc t̄ Lj AvZswKZ nt̄q cwQ, `vŦLv Avgvi kixiUv tKgb dt̄j tMŦQ, eŦŦZ cv̄i wQ GB GŦŦY Zvg av̄v w`Ŧq Avgvi NgUv fv̄wŦq t̄-þe, ZeyAvgvi Ggb fq j wMŦQ... ej t̄Z ej t̄Z tm tMvOwb "i i" Kti |

bvr̄vi nZevK nt̄q hvq| gvneþ th̄ `čæŦ ev̄-eZvi cv̄-ŦUv aiŦZ cv̄iŦQ bv tmUv eŦŦZ t̄cti tm w`Ŧkniv teva Kti, wK Kt̄e eŦŦZ bv t̄cti wi t̄gvU Kt̄Uj Uv nt̄Z wbt̄q wUwf eU Kti w`Ŧq gvneþei kixi av̄v t̄ qŦN GvB wK nt̄qŦQ t̄Zvgvi?

gvneþ thb Ng t̄-ŦK tRt̄M I t̄v, eŦj ŦN bv, wKQybv| GKUv `čæŦ` LuQj vg|
`čæŦ` LuQj !

niv̄|
wK `čæ

mv̄c| t̄ Lj vg wUwfi w`ŦR ŦŦo i aymc Avi mvc|

bvr̄vi gvneþei fv̄j Uv awiŦq t̄-þe Kx bv wmxvS-wbŦZ cv̄ti bv, w`Ŧj hw` Dt̄ev cŪZm̄qv nq| ciw̄ bB Ww³vt̄ i KvŦQ hvq tm, wZwb Avt̄iv AþbK K_v Rvbt̄Z Pvb, cj t̄bv I lþ cv̄t̄e bZb I lþ t̄ b, wKS' tKvŦbv j vŦ nq bv| `w̄ b ctiB GKBi Kg GKwU NUbv Nt̄U, Zv-l w`Ŧbi teŦvq, iv̄vq| Zviv `ŦRb wM̄t̄qQj gvŦKŦU, t̄divi cŦ_ Zvt̄` i mvgtbB GKUv tiw̄ A vKumŦWu Nt̄U, GKUv wgvbevm iv̄-v cv̄i nt̄Z PvI qv GKwU wkiŦK Pvcv w`Ŧj wkiw̄ m½ m½B gvi hvq| weKU kt̄ā Zvi Lj t̄dŦU wNj yteviŦq Avt̄m| wKQyŦS I vvi

Avt̄MB gvneþ wi Kkv t̄-ŦK j wdt̄q cto wbnZ wkiw̄ŦK RwoŦq aŦi Zvi `Ŧi wPrKvi Kt̄Z _vŦK| Zvt̄` i Pricv̄tk t̄j vKRb Rto v nt̄q hvq, wkiw̄U t̄Ŧq Zviv gvneþ Avi bvr̄vi i cŪZB thb tevk AvMŦx| cŪq mg-Ŧi Zviv eŦj Pj ŦŦGB ev̄PvUv wK nq AvcbŦt̄` i, wK nq?Ŧ bvr̄vi wKQzej t̄Z cv̄ti bv, t̄j vKRt̄bi w`ŦK gtbvŦhvM t̄`qvi t̄Ŧq gvneþŦK i Ŧv̄v Kivi e`vcvi UvB Zvi KvŦQ _i "ZcYŦnt̄q `wovq| gvneþ ev̄PvUvŦK tKvŦj Zt̄j wbt̄qŦQ, Zvi `Ŧi wPrKvi Kti Pj t̄Q t̄Zv Pj t̄QB, wKS' Kx th̄ ej t̄Q Zv `qs bvr̄vi B eŦŦZ cv̄iŦQ bv| bvr̄vi AþbK Kt̄o gvneþei tKvŦj t̄-ŦK ev̄PvUvŦK bvgvqŦN gvneþ Zvt̄Z A-ŦfweK i Kg t̄Ŧt̄c I t̄v, bvr̄viŦK t̄Zto gviŦZ Avt̄m, Zey Zvt̄K cŪq tRvi KtiB wi Kkvq t̄Zvt̄j tm| wKS' gvneþei wPrKvi _vŦg bv| evm̄q t̄ct̄Qvi ci I Zvi wPrKvi Ae`vnZ _vŦK| Zvi gv Zvt̄K eŦK RwoŦq aŦib, gvneþ wkiw̄ i gŦZv gvt̄qi eŦK gv_v tiŦL AŦŦv̄i Ku`t̄Z _vŦK| gv Avi bvr̄vi wgt̄j Zvi t̄PŦLgŦL cwB w`Ŧq weQvqv i Bt̄q gŦL-gv_vq-kixi µgMZ nvZ ej vŦZ _vKt̄j tm GKUv w`Ŧi nq, thb GBgvĀ Zvi Ng fv̄wŦj v Ggbfv̄te eŦj ŦN GKUv `j̄-čæ t̄ Lj vg gv|

gv wbd̄c ZmwKt̄q _vŦKb, eŦŦZ cv̄ti b bv, Kx ej v ev̄ Kiv DvPZ|
wK t̄ Lj vg RvŦbv?
wK eiev?

t̄ Lj vg, Awg Avi bvr̄vi gvŦKŦU tMwQ, t̄divi cŦ_ GKUv GvKumŦWu nt̄j v, GKUv wgvbevm GKUv ev̄PvŦK wct̄i tḡti t̄dj t̄j v, Awg wi Kkv t̄-ŦK t̄bt̄q wM̄t̄q t̄-Ŧto ev̄PvUvŦK tKvŦj wbt̄q t̄ Lj vg, I Uv Avt̄j AwgB| AwgB gvi v tMwQ...

gvneþ Zvi GBgvĀ t̄ Lv NUbvi eYŦv w`wQj Avi gv Ku`wQj b, tmUv t̄-ŦL tm Dt̄ev gvŦKB `ŦŦv t̄ qŦN Zvg Ku`t̄Qv tKb gv, Awg t̄Zv Avi miz` miz` gviwb! `vŦLv, AvgvŦK QŦq `vŦLv|

Gi Kg Gt̄Ki ci GK NUbv NUŦZ _vKt̄j bvr̄vi GKw̄ b Avi mBt̄Z bv t̄cti gvneþei fv̄j Uv awiŦq t̄ q| cŪŦg tm wekym Kti bv, Zvici nVv KtiB Lþ Mæi nt̄q hvq, AþbKŦY wSg tḡti eŦm _vKvi ci eŦj ŦN Zvg ej t̄Qv, Gme miz` NUbv, `čæbq?

niv̄, G_ t̄j v `čæbv, miz`|
Zvnt̄j Awg eŦŦZ cv̄i j vg bv tKb? tKb I _t̄j vŦK Avgvi `čæŦj gtb nt̄j v?
Avgvi I t̄Zv GKB cŦk̄ tKb Zvg eŦŦZ cv̄ti v bv th̄, tKvUv `čæAvi tKvUv miz`?
Avd̄hŦ tKb Awg eŦŦZ cw̄i bv? Avgvi wK nt̄j v?

Avgvi wK nt̄j v, Avgvi wK nt̄j vŦN GBi Kg Ae`vq Avt̄iv Kt̄qKw̄ b KvUvt̄j v gvneþ| Zvt̄Z Zvi mgm̄vUv t̄Zv KgŦj vB bv, eis Zvi `čæAvi ev̄-eZvi teva Avt̄iv RU cwKt̄q tM̄t̄j v| `čæŦ`tL tRt̄M Dt̄v tm bvr̄viŦK wRt̄Ām Kt̄Z j vM̄t̄j vŦN Awg wK `čæŦ`tLwQ, bwK miz`B Nt̄UŦQ? mgm̄vUv i Bt̄j v ev̄-e NUbv wbt̄q I | th-tKvŦbv `ŦŦv̄i gŦLvqL nt̄qB

Zvi gta" ckaRvMtZ j vMtj vN e"vcvi Uv wK tm miZ" t`Lq, bmk GUV "c@ bvnvfi i gtb ntj v, gvnepe eis AvtMB fvtj v uQtj v, i ay`j`c@ Lv Qvov Avi tKvfbv RvUj Zv uQtj v bv, GLb Zvi tPvtL-gfL cwi`vi weavst` Qvc, ``bwb Kvr`_tj vl wKgtZv Ki tZ cvi tQ bv| GgbwK Mvb Qvov th _vKtZB cvti bv, GLb tm Mvb l`i btQ bv, eB Qvov th cUq APj GLb tm eB nvtZ vbtql t`Lq bv, memqgB tKej Kx thb tft`e Pjt q| GLb Zvi mviwU mgq KvU "c@ ev`fei cv`R" wYfqi tPovq, Ges ej vevuj", Lp Kg mgqtqB tm tmUv Ki tZ mdj nt`Q| bvnvi vbtRi gtZv Kti gvnepeK GB msKU t`tK D`xvi Kivi tPov Kti hvq| mgm`vUv cji vci bv KvUk, ASZ l`tK AvtMi Ae`vq wUv tQ Avbv hvq Kx bv tmB fvebv t`tKB tm Avevi gvnepei nvtZ eB Ztj t`q, K`vfmU ev wmw tcepefi Zvi wUq Mvb _tj v emRtq tkvbuq, vbtR tMtq| tkvbuq KLt`bv KLt`bv, Avevi KLt`bv ev gvnepei KvU Gtm etj , AvgtK GKUv KueZv cto tkvbl bv! Gme Ki tZ Ki tZ GKmgq gvnepe thb wKQv avZ`nq|

Zvici tKvfbv GK tRvQv wEz nvl qvg`i emtst`i vtz bvnvi tK vbtq w Kkvq Kti NjtZ NjtZ, _b_b Kti Mvb MvbtZ MvbtZ, bvnvfi i gw i KtE Avb` aviv emtQ fpeb ev tgv exYv l`tV tKvb mfi emRi gtZv i ex`tm/xZ i btZ i btZ, w Kkv qj vi tLvKMi l`D`vE Mvb Ges iv`vi cvtki Pr-i t`vKvb vti cMzGq Avc`vqtb g` ntz ntz gvnepe "c@Nvi M`-ntq emvq tdti | gtb nqN cv`exUv miZ`B eo my`i RvqMv, RxebUv fwi gtbvi g; GLvfb tKvfbv AvZsK tbB, tbB fq ev ksKv, tkvK tbB, `tL tbB, `t`c@ `tmn hšyv tbB| gtb nqN miZ`B thb GK Avb` aviv etq Pjt q cv`ex Rto| emvq wdti, GgbwK, gvqti `pšwK@-`tLx-Kvš-gvU tKl gtb nq Avbt` ficj | gvK Rvotq ati tm etj NUpst` KivQtj bv gv? Avi tft`ev bv, Avwg my` nta tMw| cv`exUv tZv Avmtj AtZv Lvivc RvqMv bq| Avi GB t`k, Kx my`i gv, Ggb my`i Pr` Kx cv`exi Ab` tKv_vl l`tV, Avi tKvfbv t`tK Kx Ggb my`i ep` nq, cv`Liv Kx Ab` tKvfbv t`tK Ggb gaj mfi WvK, GZ b`x GZ meR Kx Avi tKvfbv t`tK AvtQvN Zvi mWRtq _uQtq my`i Kti K_v ej tZ fvtj v j vMwQj NvAvi GB t`tki gvbl _tj v Kx th fvtj v! Rvfbv gv, AvR Avgt`i w Kkv qj vUv Avgt`i tK Mvb tkvbtj v, GZ`Y Nj j vg wKs` wKQ tZB tenk fivov vbtj v bv, iv`vi cvtk Pv tL tZ etmQj vgN tmB Pvl qj v `vgB vbtZ PvBtj v bv| etj v gv, Avi tKvfbv t`tK Ggb Avs`w KZv AvtQ, Avi tKvfbv t`tki gvbl AtPbv GKRB gvbl tK GZ fvtj vevmtZ cvti! tQtj i K_v i btZ i btZ gv Kut`b, Avi gvnepe mvs`p v`qN tKt` v bv gv, Avwg tZv my` nta tMw... tKt` v bv, tZvgvi Kvbte` Ltj Avgvi Kó nq ...0

Zvici ivZ AvtKuzMfxi ntj Zviv hLb tL tqt`tq Ngrvbi AvtqRb Ki tQ, ZLb Zv`i `i Rvq bK nq| tK? l`cvtk GKRB tPbv tj vKvN` i RvUv GKUz Lj p, GKUv Lei

w` tZ GtmwQ|0 ZvtK mevB tPtB, G cvovq tm cwi wPZ tj vK, Zvi b`vbx tPrviv t`tK thb `jwZ wKti cto, vbtRtK vbtRB Omr tj vK0 etj `we Kti tm, Avi t`kUv th Omr tj vKti kvmb0 emAZ etj imvZtj hv`Q G vbtq Avd`tmw Kti gti Ges mevBtK welyeKti tZvtj | gvqti vbtla mte`l gvnepe `i Rv tLvtj, Avi Lj tZ bv Lj tZB Zvi m`/2 úogp Kti tXvtK Avtiv wZbRb, XtK vbtRivB `i Rv eU Kti t`q Ges gvntZB gvK te#a tdtj , Zvici gvnepeK av`vtZ av`vtZ Zvi teWi`tg vbtq Avtm| Nubvi Avkw`šKZvq bvnvi ZLb weg, Kx Kite epS DVtZ cvti bv| wKs` ZvtK wKQyKi tZi nq bv, hv Kivi Kti ZvivB| gvnepeK `wo Kwi tQ usKvi QvtoN GK cv-l bowe bv, botjB Lp KBiv dtj vgy...LvbwKi cvZ Mvb tkvfbv, KueZv co, Pu` `v`Lv, i`qvfi ev`Pv evsvi ifc t`BLv g` nl , tZvgvi g` nl qv QvUvBtZw... ej tZ ej tZ ZvivN Pvi `peN bvnvi tK tRvi Kti i Btq t`q, GKUvB Ljt tbq Zvi tcvkvK| tm wPrKvi Kivi tPov Kijt GKRB Zvi tJvgk-KKR-ibg@-exfrm nvtZ bvnvfi i my`i gLw tPt`c ati N GKtdUv kã Kime bv gvMx, Kijt Zi mvgtb tZvi fvZviti Lp Ki`g... ej tZ ej tZ liv Zvi mKj mvij` l`mnRZv, mg`-tmš`h` Hkh`j`U Kti tbq|

bvnvi Zvi `vgxi Mvb tkvbl l` KueZv cov l` Pu` t`Lv l` evsvi ifc g` nl qvi ŐAcivta0 awl` nq|

Zvici... Zvici nvmcvZj, tgvWtKj tPK-Avc, _vbu-cvj k, Z`šKvix KgRZP, Av`vj Z, DvKj, wePvi K| gvnepeK hLb wRt`Am Kiv nqN Nubvi mgq tZv Avcwb mvgtbB uQtj b, Avcbvi `tK tic Kiv ntj v Avi Avcwb wKQb ej tj b bv, GUv tKgb K_v?N ZLb ZvtK weavst` Lvq, etj N Avgvi gtb nwrQj ... gtb nwrQj ...

niv ej p, wK gtb nwrQj ?
gtb nwrQj ... l`Uv tKvfbv miZ` `k` bq... gtb nwrQj ... gtb nwrQj Avwg tKvfbv "c@ t`Lw...

gvP@ Gwcl, 2004

weÁvcb I gvbł i Mí

my`ix tqtq wetq Kti th GZ weciEi gta` cotZ nte, tmNí Avevbtmi Ní Zv AvtM eštZ
 cvtmb| eštZ`ii` Kitjv wetqi wKQy` b ci t_łKB, hLb tm Awe®vi KitjvNí bvbv
 Awđimqj -AvbAwđimqj cwUŁZ, mvgmRK AbpŃb-Avtqvrłb, eUł` i AvCvq tm, Aek`B
 m`xK, ntq DłVłQ Acwi nvh®Ges GB Avtqvrłb,tjvi cłq mewKQ-AvevZŁ nq Zvi`x
 AvđtivRv mj Zvbn wgzjłk tK`Kti | Zte cłgw`łk GUvtK Zvi weciE etj gtb nqmb|
 eis Ggb GKRb ifcmx tqtq th Zvi eD G wbtq GKaiłbi cłQbwMeševa wQłjv Zvi Ges
 eDłqi KviłY wbtRi`i`Zi nVvr teo hvl qvi e`vcvi UvtK Dctfwmł Kitjv| th KtiB
 tnvK GKwł ifcmx tqtqłk wetq KitZ nte GB tR` Zvi wQłjv Ges Zvi tcQłb h_v_®
 KviYł wQłjv|`Ktkvi t_łKB ifcmx tqtqł`i cłZ Zvi Zxe`AvklŁ wQłjv Ges A™Ł
 e`vcvi ntjvNí tKvtbv ifcmx tKvtbw`b Zvi w`łk wđti l ZvKvqmb| GB tqtq,tjv tKb th
 ZvtK cvEv w`tjv bñ tm ešSB DVłZ cvtmb tKvtbw`b| Ggb tZv bq th l iv tKvtbw`bB
 Kvtiv mł½ m`úmkŁ nq bv| nq, Ges Awakvsk tŁłłB wgwłl Kvi tQłjł`i mł½ Bbfj fW
 ntq cłq| tm-l me Ał_B wgwłl Kvił`i`łj i tjvK| Zvi tPłq dvj ZłtQłjł`i w`łKl
 tm my`ix`i` SłKłZ t_łłQ, Zvntj tKb ZvtK tKd cvEvB w`tjv bv Gme fvetZ fvetZB
 Zvi gtb H Zxe`łR` wł Rbłq| tm RvbtZv tčłgi evRvi Avi wetqi evRvi GK wRwbm bq,
 wetqi evRvti AwfłveKł`i cQ`-AcQ` i`ZcY®fugKv cvj b Kti | G-l Aek` ARvbn
 wQłjv bv th, PvBłj B wetqi Rb` tmi Kg cvłx cvl qv hvq bv, wetqi evRvti ifcmx tqtqiv
 LpB gj`evb cvłx, ifc_vKłj cvłcŁ AłbK wKQy Qvo w`łZ cłZ_vłK, Avi GBme
 cvłxi Rb` cvłłKl ntZ nq gj`evb| wbtRłK gj`evb Kti tZvjvi Awfłłq AłbK tftē
 tm čłg tkyxi tMłRłUW mi Kvix KgRZł nł qvi tPovq cłYcłb Słwctq cłq| Rxełbi
 hveZxq wPŠłK`łi mwiłq tıł QvłRxełbi tPłq`k_Y teik covłkvb Kti gv_vi Nvg
 cvłq tđłj űewmGmł hłx AeZxY®nq Ges`xN®hłxi tklł wbtRłK Awe®vi Kti mi Kvix
 PvKwi i mełPłq tjvfbaq c`Ní cłkymb K`wvłi i GKRb m`m` wntmte| cł_wgK`čłcłY
 nł qvi ciB Aek` wetqi Rb` Aw`i ntq l łVnb tm| eQi cufPK mgq wbtq čłg tkyxi
 mi Kvix KgRZł mj f Av`e-Kvq`v, AvPvi -AvPiY, tek-fłv, Pj -Pj b, K_v-evZŁ, g`vbi -
 Kvtłm AvqŁ; Kti tbaq bvtmi, ewowZ KvR wntmte wPłb tbaq Złłi -avUvevRi bvbv dñk-
 tđvKi, Awj Mwj, iv`vNv Ges GBme e`envi Kti XvKvq tcw`-s wbtq wetqi evRvti nwiRi
 nq GKRb tjvfbaq-tKZv`j`-AvklŁxq-gj`evb cvł wntmte| gv-evev Gi gta`B cvłx
 tLurV`i`i` KtiwQłj b Ges bvtmi tmvRv Rwbłq w`łqłj Ní Zvi wetkl wKQy Pvl qvi tB

wKŠ` cvłłK Aek`B my`ix ntZ nte| me wgwłjłq wetqi evRvti cQł`i cvł ev cvłx LłR
 cvl qv Avi j UwiłZ Pwj k-j vL Uvkv tctq hvl qv GKB i Kg Ałj ŠłKK e`vcvi Ní AvđtivRv
 mj Zvbn wgzjłk wetq KitZ wMłq bvtmiłk ZvB tek LwbKUV Qvo w`łZ ntjv| GB cvP
 eQłi tm cłi wetqi cłve tctqłQ, hvł`i AwakvskB mvgwi K ev temvgwi K Avgjv ev eo
 gvłci e`emvxi Kb`v Ges Gme cłveB ZvtK ešłq w`łqłQ th, tm hł_ó gj`evb cvł |
 mew K wetePbv Kitj Zvi Gme cłve cvl qvi K_v bqNí tm wZvšB ga`weE cwi evłi i
 mšvb, eiev gvšwi gvłci mi Kvix KgRZŁ, Zv-l mr, đłj knłi i GK cłłš`-cvłł K młł
 cvl qv wZb KvW RwgłZ GKUV GKZjv`vj vb Lvov KitZB Zvi eqm teo tMłQ mek eQi |
 tm gv-evev eo mšvb, Zvi tQvU Avłiv wZbłU fvb-tevb AvłQ, GB mšwi wł Pjv vZ wMłq
 evev wngwkł tŁq hvl qvi Ae`v| wejvmZv`łi_vK, cłqvRbUKł me mgq tqtU bv|
 wbtRi cwi ewi K Ae`vi K_v wetePbv KtiB bvtmi l Bme nvB-Kvm cłve MłY Kti wł
 Kitj nqtZv Zvi l cłi l vvi c_NvU gmb ntZv, wKŠ` tqtqł G cwi evłi i mł½ gwbłq
 wbtZ cvłłZv bv| tm ZvB Ab`vb` w`K ev` w`łq i ay my`ix tqtqı kłZ®AUJ i Błjv Ges
 ga`weE Ní wogga`weE l ejv hvq Ní cwi evłi i wkvłZ tqtq wgzjłk wetq Kitjv| wgzj
 gb Lvivc Kti t`qvi gZv ifcmx, A_Ł l łk t_łłj Ní GB tqtqłłk Avgvi tKvtbw`b
 cvl qv nte bñ tftē th-tKvtbv hłłKi wPiv tbi Rb` gb Lvivc ntq tłłZ eva`| wetqi
 ci tm Awe®vi Kitjv wgzjłv`i`w`i`tkYx t_łłK DłV Avmv ga`weE bq, eis DłvNí
 GKmgq AwfłvZ wQłjv, bvbv KviłY Ae`v cło tMłQ, wKŠ` wbtRł`i i`wP, AwfłvZ` Ges
 AvZŁ®šbtēva wemRł t`qvb| wgzłj i gta` w`łq l tmB AwfłvZ` cłkwkZ nq| Am`e
 ifcmx ntj l tm nVvr đłj tđłc l Wv eotj vK-Kb`v`i gZv cł kčłcłq bq, Kvco-tPci,
 AvPvi -AvPiY, K_vevZłq AvđhŁKłgi gwRŁ l i`wPkj | mviw Młqł tm Ggb wLZ fłte
 kvwłv Rvotq ivł th tKvtbv fłteB Zvi kixłi tKvtbv Askł wcv-tcU-tKvgi Ní Kvtiv
 mvgłb cłkwkZ nq bv, GgbwK ešłi AvfvmUKł tevSv hvq bv| wKŠ` Zvi Avb`-my`i
 głvqege, tVutU cłq mviwŁY tjłM_vKv g`ygvqvgq nwm, Avi AvPvi -AvPiłY Ggb GK
 wv`i`wPtełai cłkv NłU th gnłZ®mevi gtbvthvM AvklŁ Kti tbaq| wgzłj i KviłYB
 bvtmłi i`-vUvm teo hvq| tKvtbv AbpŃb ev cwUŁZ tMłj eUevUe, Rjłqi l mggłbi
 mnKglv tZv ełUB GgbwK D`Pc`-`KgrZłv chš-wgzłj i mł½ cwi wPZ nł qvi Rb`, l i
 GKUz`wł AvklŁ Kivi Rb` włj ¼ fłte tPov KitZ_vłK|
 Zvi eDłqi cłZ mevi GB AvklŁ ZvtK GK wgl` Abfłv Dcvi w`łqłQ| tm
 GKBmł½ MweŁ Ges wei` l kswkZ teva Kti| kskvi tčQłb Aek` tZgb tKvtbv
 hłłmłZ KviY tB| wgzjł`x wntmte Lp fvtjv, ejv hvq cvZci vq| tm th bvtmłi i`x
 Ges`łgxi cłZ AbłMZ tmlv mevBłK ešłq w`łZ mgq tbaq bv| ZeyGK ARvbn kskvq
 bvtmłi i gb fłi_vłK| GZ gajj vfx āgi Pvi cvłk, GKwł đłj hZB w`-vvc tnvK,

KZŋYB ev wbtRtK cweĭ ivLtz cvti! āgiġ`i DrcvZ Ktg hvl qvi I tKvġbv j ŋY t`Lv hvġ`Q bv| Zvġ`i weġqi `yeQi cvi ntjv MZgvtmB wKŠ`DrcvZ thb teġoB Ptj tQ|

eUġiv tZv ejv-KI qvi I avi avġi bv, hLb ZLb Gġm cġoŊ AvġM Iġ`i GZ AvbvġMbv KLġbv t`Lv hvqub| cġġbv-Nubó eUġ`i wbtq Aek` tKvġbv mġm`iv tBb| Iġ`i mġ½ Zvi m`úK`LpB Mfxi I cwi`vi, Kvġiv KvġQ tKD wKQyġMvcb Kġi bv, AġbK AvġM tġtKB Zviv ci`úġi i cwi ewi K m`tm`i ġġZv ntq tMġQ| ġġ`i B GKrbŊ i wReŊ GKw`b GK Avġh`Advġ wbtq ġġj bvġmi-wġZġ `RġbB nZevK ntq hvq| i wRe L`wZġvb weÁvcb wġġZv, Qvġ Rieb tġtKB tm GB RMġZi mġ½ RwoZ, GLb mvdġġ`i Pevġ Ae`vb KiġQ, KZme ġRvi Mġ I i KvġQ tKvġbv ntqġQ GB RMr wbtq! i wRe Pġq wġZġ Zvi bZb weÁvġġbi ġġWġ tnvK| GB cġġġe i wR bv nI qvi ġġZv i ŋYKxj bq bvġmi | wKŠ`Rieb tZv i aywbtRtK wbtq bq, cwi ewi K Avġġġ `vKġZ cvti, mvgwRKfvġe e`vci Uv MġYġhvM`bv-l ntZ cvti Ŋ Gme tZv fveġZ nq! i wRe bvbvfvġe tevSvġZ `vġK, GUv mġvġRi `wġZ Avi Lvġc eġġ weġeġPZ nq bv, GLb tZv weġġe`ġġġi Aa`vcKiv chŠ-ġġWġ nt`Qb, GUvġZ ġhġv evġo `e Ktg bv BZ`w`| Gme eġġZ eġġZB I mġKŠkġġ GB weÁvġġbi cwi kġġK ev m`ġvb eve` wġZġ KZ tġġZ cvti tmUvI eġġ t`q| cwi ġvYUv iġb bvġmi PġtK I tġVŊ G th Zvi cġP ġvġmi teZġġi mġvb! tQvġ GKUv weÁvġġbi Rb` 2/3 w`b KvR Kġi GZ UvKv cvl qv hvq! me wġġġ tġ weġqUv Zvġ`i Rb` RġUġ ntq I tV| bv Kġi w`ġġ cġġ th Avġġm nġe G e`vciġi bvġmi wġwġZ, wKŠ`PU Kġi niuv-l tZv ejv hvġ`Q bv| Zvġ`i GB t`ġġPġ t`ġL i wRe AvbġwġKfvġe wġZġ tK AdvġUv w`ġġ eġġ Ŋ tZviv e`vci Uv wbtq mmi qvmġġ tġġe `vL, w`b mġġZK cġġ AvġvġK Rvbġġ B nġe|

Gi cġġi KġqKv`b KvUġġv i ayGB weġq wbtqB, Zviv `Rġb Avġv`vfvġe LġUbwU weġq wbtq AvġġvPbv Kiġġv, `ġ cwi evġġi m`mġ`i Rvbvġbv ntjv, ZvivI GKevi GKmġ½ eġm fvġġvg` bvbw`K weġePbv KġiŊ d`vġġġġZ GKrb GB jvBġb `vKv fvġġv, bvbv mġġeav cvl qv hvqŊ Gi Kg m`vġŠ-DcbxZ ntZ mġġġ ntjv|

ġv`ġK mewKQyWkvK ntq hvl qvi ci wġZġ Rvbvq, tm i wRġei mġ½ we`wi Zfvġe K_v bv eġġ i wR nġe bv| i wRe LwbKUv AwbġqZvi ġġa` `vKġġ I tkl chŠ-wġZġ th i wR nġe GB weġġm Zvi wQġġv| i wOb c`ġġ wbtRi ġġ t`Lvi tġvf Lp Kg tġvKB mvgġ vZ cvti | Avi ZvQov weÁvcb nt`Q GLb meġġġġ tġvfġq Ŋkġġ ġvġġŊ KviY, Gi Kvġvi dġġ tġRġUkb ġvġZ`GKrb ġġWġ tK tġvKvġġġ ġġ wġġġe cġZġv ġġb t`q| ejv hvq bv, weÁvcbUv wU Kiġġ GK weÁvġġbB `vi ntq hvġe wġZġ Ŋ weL`vZ nI qvi GB mġY`mġhvM tKB-ev Qvġo? wKŠ`wġZġ ZvġK bvbv cġkġRRŊ Z Kġi tġġġ | bZb tKD tZv `ġi i K_v cġZwġZ ġġWġ t`i KvġQI ZvġK KLġbv GZ cġkġġġZ nqub tKvġbw`b| ġġWġ i v GLb GġbwK w`ġġ chŠ`ġ`LġZ Pġq bv| wġZġ cġġġB wbi xn Mj vq wRġġm KġiŊ

GUv wKġmi A`w i wRe fvB?

wKġmi ġvġb?

ġvġb, tġwv`Uv wK?

i wRe evRvġi bZb Avmv GKUv tKġġ cvbġġi bvg eġġġ wġZġ tmvRvmġR Avġġġ RvbvqŊ Zvntġ tZv Awġ KiġZ cvġġev bv| tKb?

mdU wKŠKġmi A`w thġb bvġP-Mvġb fi cġġ `vġK tmUv Avġvi cġġġ Kiv m`ġe bv|

GUvġZ bvP-Mvb tZv bv-l `vKġZ cvġġ |

Zvntġ tKġb nġe?

Awġ GLġbv w`ġġ Kviw, fvġeI wġb| ZġġB bv nq eġġv tKġb A`w KiġZ Pvl |

AwUġ`-K A`w|

AwUġ`-K! tKb Mvb `vKġġ eġS A`w AwUġ`-K nq bv!

nq| bvP `vKġġ I nq| wKŠ`Awġ tKvġ aiġbi bvP-Mvġbi K_v eġġ wZv tZv eġġZB cvġġQb|

niuv Zv cvġġQ| Av`Qv wK AvġQ, tZġb bvP-Mvb `vKġe bv| wKŠ`tZvgvi `yGKUv cQġ`i A`vġWi K_v eġġv tZv t`wL...

thġb... thġbŊ `PvZ Avi wġġġ wġġġ Kx thb GKUv iġoi A`w Kġi wQj bv, evRġ tġBvUv bv Kx thb... I B th emvi NiUv tMġwġc nġe, tKvevi NiUv bġġ, AvKvġki ġġZv... tKvbUvi K_v eġġ wZv eġġSġQb?

niuv, eġSġQ|

I Bi Kg| tKvġbv bvP-Mvb `vKġe bvŊ e`vKMġDŲ wġDwRK `vKġZ cvġġ, tġwvġġi mġ½ ġġWġġ i mivmvi tKvġbv m`úK`ġ`Lvġbv hvġe bv, I Uv tevSvġZ nġe BwġZġ, me wġġġ tġ A`wUv ntZ nġe Aek`B i wPġġġ Ges mdU|

i wRe tġġm tġġġġvŊ Zġġ thme Kviw kZ`w`ġ`Qv, tKvġbv weL`vZ ġġWġ I G_vġġv t`qvi mvm mġġi bv| Av`Qv wK AvġQ, tZvgvi Rb` GKUv AwUġ`-K A`wWB evbvġev Awġġ AvġM w`ġġUv ntq hvK, `vġLv tZvgvi cQ` nq Kx bv|

mZw`ġbi ġġa` w`ġġ wbtq ġġġv i wRe, `xŊŋY AvġġvPbv Kiġġv wġZġġi mġ½| Zvi ci i`wU, GwUwU, Avġiv Kx Kx me Kġi ġm `ġġġKi ġġa` wUv c`ġġ t`Lv tMġġv GK AmvaviY weÁvcbwPġ| cġġi i i` nI qvi mZw`ġbi ġv_vq bMievxi eUwea AvġġvPbvġmġni GK Awbġh`Abġ ½ ntq DVġġv GB weÁvcb Ges Gi ġġWġ | Gġb D`P i wPm`úbe AwfRvZ Ges `kvi K weÁvcbwPġ bwK Gi AvġM Avi GKwU t`Lv hvqub ġġ`ġki wUv c`ġġ, Ges Gġb i fcmx I Avġe`ġġx A_P ġvqveZx I ġmRZ ġġWġ I tPvġL cġwġb tKvġbw`b| weÁvġġbi tKv_vI ġġWġġi nġZ tKġġġ cvbġqU t`Lv tMġġv bv, Lvl qv

tZv `ñi K_v, wKŠ' cwi®wi ejsťq t`qv ntjvN GB AvKIřq tqtqwi AvKIřyi gťj AvtQ IB cvbxqul Gi ctii GKul eQi LpB NUBveuj Ges we`sqKi fite tKtu tMtjv| cT-cwK Kvq wgzj tK wbtq tj Lvťj wL`i" ntjv, GťKi ci GK weťv`b misew` Kiv AvmtZ j vMtj b evmq, bvbv aiťbi wiťcvU®Ges wgzj i mřřvrKvi cKmkZ ntjv, GgbwK `yGKul weťv`b cwřřťKi c00`-Kb`v wntmteI RvqMv tctjv tm| GťKi ci GK weÁvcb I bvUťKi Advi AvmtZ j vMtjv, wKŠ' i wRe GK eQi Avi tKvťv Kvr bv Kti Pcpvc etm _vKťZ etj tQ, i i`ťZB teuk Kvr Kiti bmk gťWj iv m`v-ntq hvq, wgzj ZvB me_ťjv Advi wdwťq w`ťjv| Avti Kul PgKc0 NUBv NUťjv| GKul euj cřwi Z Rbwčq` wbtKi ewl R cji`vi AvtqRťb tKb weÁvcbwPťi wbgřv wntme cji`vi wQwbq wbtjv i wRe Ges tKb gťWťj cji`vi wL tctjv wgzj | cji`vi c0vb Abpřv i wRe Zvi cji`vi c0vsi Rb` wgzj tK wtkl fite KZÁZv Rvvtjv, ejťjvN GiKg GKul weÁvcťbi AvBqvwqulv Avmtj wgzj i KvQ t_ťKB cvl qv| `kRť` i tKŠZntj i Revte wgzj -Awme®vťi i Kwnbxl tek i wntq i wntq ejťZ ntjv ZvťK| Avi wgzj Zvi AbřwZ RvvtZ wťq mg`-KwZZj wťq emťjv bvtmi tKŃ hw`l bvtmi wbtRB Rvťb, weÁvcbw i wbgřv člřqvi mť½ tm tKvťvřvteB RwoZ wťjv bv|

GB GZ-GZme NUBvi gťa` bvtmťi tKvťv řwKvB wťjv bv, Ges th-tKvťv KviťYB tnvK Zvi gťa` th GKul mřř cwi eZB GťmťQ tmUv wgzj Qrov Avi tKD eřťZB cvitjv bv| BwZgťa` Zvť` i RxebUv Avgj cvťe tMťQ| AvťMl wgzj tK wbtq evBti teťivťv gkwKj wťjvN tjvKRb wbj řř/i gťZv nv Kti Zwkťq _vKťZv| GLb iay ZwkťqB řřvš-nq bv, wclmwdmwb i i" Kti, Af eq` tQťj tqtqiv AťUwMčd wbtZ Avťm, tKD tKD AveviN Avcb wgzj bv!N etj Mí Rťo t`qvi tPov Kti| Gť` i člq mevB Avevi PwKťZ bvtmi tKl t`tl tbaN tmBme` wťZ` úóZB Ki`Yv I Zw`Qj`, tPvL_ťjv thb etj N GZ my` i tqtqUvi fivťM` Kx bv RťUťQ GB K`vej vKvš-ťřvř` vm gwKřťj vKul! bvtmi wbtRi mřřU hť_ó mťPZb, tm th AšZ K`vej vKvš-bq tmUv tm fvtjv KtiB Rvťb wKŠ'ťjvKRťbi` woi fivťK tZv Avi wqšř Kiv hvq bv! Zvi AvBťWwUwI B`wbs e`ťj thťZ` i i" KtiťQŃ tm Avi GLb MYcRvZšř evsjvť k miKvťi c0g tkYxi tMťRťUW KgRZřbqN gťWj -Kb`v wgzj i nvRe`vU! wKŠ' Gme mgm`v Zvi IB cwi eZřbi KviY bq| KviY Ab`ť| weÁvcbw thw`b c0g cřwi Z ntqulj tmw`bB gťWj wgzj tK t`tl Zvi gťb ntqulj N GB tqtqulťK tm tPťb bv| weÁvcťb wgzj i tčřřUkbu thgb `wob` b tZgbB Mřřřm| Ggbřvte tčřřU Kivi Rb` wkixi tPvL` i KviN i wRteI tmUv AvťQ, tm Zv KÉvnxbřvteB`řKvi Kti wbtqťQ| wKŠ' AťPbv j vMvi KviYul tm wK Awme®vi KitiZ cvťi w| weÁvcťb tWm-Avťci e`vcvťi wgzj tK GKul KřcčřvBR KitiZ ntqťQŃ kwoB čťotQ tm, wKŠ' GgwbťZ tm thgb Avřj tUťb wcv-tKvgi-eK-tcu třťK

ivťL, weÁvcťb tmUv Ktiwb| tcu-tKvgi t`Lv hvqwb eťU, wKŠ' Avřj Uv bv tUťb GKw` tK Sřj tQ t`qvq wčťvi lctii Ask A_ř evBťRi lctii thUKz Ask Dbřř`_vťK tmUKz gřňZř Rb` `k`gwb ntq lťv| GUvB wK AťPbv j vMvi KviY? bv, GUvťK AvcmĚKi ev Aťkvřb etj etj gťb nqwb bvtmťi i KvťQ, eis h_v_`gťb ntqťQ| mwZ` ejťZ wK wgzj kwo čto Zvi wbtRi i`ř Abřvqx, Křřvte čotZ nte G wbtq bvtmi tKvťbw`bB wKQy etj w| weÁvcťb l i gwřř i`ř GZUKz řřřenqwb| Zvntj AťPbv j vMťQ tKbN tm wKQřZB eřS DVťZ cvťi bv| tm Gkevi wUřfi w`ťK Gkevi wgzj i w`ťK Zwkťq tevSvi tPov Kti, wKŠ' wKQřZB tğvťZ cvťi bv| GgbwK ivťZ wqj b-gřňZř Zvi gťb nqN Zvi GB eD Avi wUřf c`ř wgzj GK bq| IB wgzj tK tm QřZ cvťe bv, tm thw`ZvB Zvi tbb|

bvtmťi GB cwi eZB Uv Avi tKD bv cwi`K wgzj wKB aiťZ cvťi, GKw`b ZvB tm Avšw KřvteB wřťÁm KtiN mwZ` Kti etjv tZv, Zřg wK Gme c0` KitiQv bv!

tKv me?
GB th gťWj s, cT cwK Kvq tj Lvťj wL, cji`vi ...
bv, Ac0>` Kivi wK ntjv!
Zvntj wK ntqťQ tZvgi?
KB, wKQynqwb tZv!
Avgvi KvťQ j wKťq bv, mwZ` Kti etjv bv wK ntqťQ...
Křřvte th ewj ...
Avgvi KvťQ ejťZ mřřKvP KitiQv tKb, mnRřvteB etj v|
Avmtj ... Avmtj tZvřvťK tKgb thb AťPbv gťb nq...
gřťb? Awg wK Lp e`ťj tMťQ?
bv, tZvgi K_v ej wQ bv, gřťb.. Křřvte tZvřvťK tevSv.. gřťb, wUřřZ tZvřvťK AťPbv j vřM|
wgzj tntm tčťj N tKb?
tKb Rwb bv| gťb nq IB wgzj Avgvi bq, I Avgvi aivťQwv evBti i tKvťv gřvľ, `ñi i tKvťv gřvľ |
`ť, Kx th etjv bv! IB wgzj I tZvgi B eD, eřťj mřřne, tZvgi Av`ťi j řř eD| Avmtj K`řvřv qv gřvľ tK GKul Ab`i Kg j vřM, G Rb`B tZvgi I i Kg gťb nq|
wKŠ' G e`vL`vq| Kvr nq bv| AšZ e`vL`vUv Zvi gbcř nq bv| gťb nq Ab` tKvťv KviY AvťQ, tKvťv Mřři -tMcb KviY|
GB mgm`vi mgvab bv nťZB bZb weÁvcťb Kvr Kivi Advi wbtq Avťm i wRe| MZ GK eQi GKul gvĚ weÁvcťb Kvr Kti wgzj thLvťb tčřřUťQŃ kb` t_ťK L`wZi

PovqN ZvtZ bZb KvR tm Ki te Kx bv G vbtq tKvfbv mskqB Zvi wQj v bv | wKŠ' wgzj
i' bB ej tj vN Avcb AvtM I i mvt_ K_v ej b i wRe fvB |
i wRe wKQj Pz Kti t_ tK ej N Av' Ov ej wQ, Ztg eis Ab' Nti hvl |
wgzj Dfv tMj i wRe wRtAm Kti N tKvfbv mgm'v ntqQ bmk t' v' ?
bv, mgm'v tKv_vq!
Zvtj wgzj th tZvi mvt_ K_v ej tZ ej tj v! tZvi wK tKvfbv AvtM AvtQ?
bv, AvtM' vKte tKb?
Avgvi gtb nt' Q, tKv_vl tKvfbv mgm'v nt' Q | evmvi tj vKRb fvj vfvte vbt' Q bv,
bmk tZvi B cQ' nt' Q bv?
Avti bv, tmme wKQj bv |
Zvtj mgm'vUv tKv_vq? AvgvtK ej tZ tZv tZvi Amjeav tbB |
Avmtj mgm'vUv ej vi gtZv bv |
Zeyej, AŠZ tkqvi Ki, ZvtZ tZvi fvj v j vMte |
Kxfvte th ewj ... Avmtj ... gtb... I th A' wUv Kitj v, I Uv t' tL Avgvi memgq gtb
nqN I B tqtUv tK Awg wPib bv, I Avgvi avt' Ovavi evBti tKD |
i' b i wRel tntm tdtj N I GB e' vci! I Uv Avmtj tgKvc Avi K' vtgivi
KvimmR | Avi wKQj bv | ZB PvBtj Awg tZvtK gWj Kti GKUv A' w embtq t' LvZ
cwi, t' Lve vbtRtKB Atpbv j vM' Q |
vbtmti i mgm'vUv i wRe eštj v bv, eštj bv tmUv vbtmi RvbtZvl, wgzj I tevtSwb,
ZeytKb th ej tZ tMj v! Zvi mgm'vUv KZUv RuUj Avkvi avi Y Kti tQ tmUv i' ay tm-B
Rvfb | Zvi mg' - Ki bvi RMr Rto AvtQ weAvctb t' Lv wgzj | GgbwK ' b' b m' tgi
mgqI tm GLb I B tqtUv tKB tctZ PvqN I B j v m' gqx, tPvtL t' bkv avt' bv, MmR' v
tqtUv tK | cvq bv ej hš' vq K' kto hvq | ev' t' ei wgzj i Am' e Avt' bgqx kixi I
ZvtK Avi Avb' w' tZ cvti bv, eis Zv thb ntq DvtQ bv cvl qvi hš' vi Drm | Gme wK
KvD' tK ej v hvq? hvq bv | tm ZvB cUg tkYxi KgRZ' vj f' ' U' b m t' wL' t' q ej N
ZvB bmk? ewj m wK! tZvi K_v i' b tZv vbtRi B gWj ntZ B' Q Ki tQ ... nv nv nv...
kvj vi mi Kvix PvKwi ... hvKtM ZB wgzj i mvt_ K_v ej |
wgzj Gtj c' h' vUv vbtq Zviv ' R' b nvmvnmI Kti Ges vbtmi e' wZ teva Kitj I
f' ZvekZ nvmvnm' tZ Ask tbq |
Ger' ti cY' GKw c' h' vab mvevb | i' bB AvztK I t' v wgzj N bv bv i wRe fvB,
mvev' bi A' w Ki t' ev bv |
i wRe nv' mN RvbZig Zig Ki tZ PvBte bv | Zv Kvi YUv wK i' v b!

mvev' bi A' w Ki tZ wM' t' q g' Wj iv thgb w' t' R- w' t' R... bv bv i wRe fvB AvgvtK w' t' q
I me nte bv |
Kx g' k' wKj! w' t' P' bv t' t' LB nBPB Ki t' Ov tKb? tZvgvtK w' R' t' Z nte GK_v tK
ej tj v?
w' t' P' t' Lv ntj v, kvUv, GwUv ntj v, h_vmg' t' q c' Pvi I i' i' ntj v | t' Lv tMj v ,
wgzj tK w' R' t' Z nqvb etU, Zte g' g' E' j tavqvi ` k' AvtQ, AvtQ tavqvi ci t' R' v g' g' E' j
tj tM _vKv w' k' i' w' e' j' g' t' Zv t' d' vUv t' d' vUv R' t' j i gb t' k' to t' b' qv ` k' | Avt' M' i' w' i' g' t' Zv B G
weAvcbwU vbtqI ` k' R Ges wgm' Wqv g' wL' t' q DVtj v |
Avi mevi ARvtš- v' t' m' t' i i c' h' Z' v' v' qv nq Ab' i Kg | GB wgzj Avt' v Atpbv | weAvctb
wgzj tK GZ my' i, GZ Avt' e' bgqx, GZ AvKl' v' xq, GZ Atpbv j v' t' M t' K' b tm wKQ' t' ZB e' t' S
DVtZ cvti bv |
wUv' t' Z c' P' vi Z weAvctb GKUv e' v' cvi Zvi t' P' vL Gwotq wM' t' q' Oj, tmUv Awm' e' vi Kti
w' b mvtZK cti hLb kn' ti i eo eo wej t' ev' w' t' j' v' t' Z wgzj i g' l' tavqvi ` k' Avi tavqvi
ci w' k' i' w' e' j' v' g' l' v' g' l' w' i' w' P' I ntq t' kv' f' v t' c' t' Z j vMj v | cUg' w' b tm t' Lqj B Kti v b |
Avd' m t' t' K GK mnK' g' f' m' t' t' tewi' t' q Zvi g' t' L' N' n' vD MmR' e' v' m BR w' k' j' w' k' s, gvB
_ w' t' b' m' N' GB we' s' q' ev' k' i' t' b Zvi w' o' Ab' y' i' Y Kti wej t' ev' w' P' w' t' K ZmK' t' q v' t' m' i
vbtRi AevK ntq hvq | wKŠ' cU' t' g' B Zvi t' P' vL c' to' N' wgzj ` B' n' v' Z' w' t' q g' l' g' E' j' c' w' b
w' t' Q, dtj Zvi k' w' o' w' K' w' A' r' v' b' w' e' P' i' Z ntq Zvi t' c' t' U' i w' k' q' s' k Ges ev' t' R' i LwbKUv g' z' ©
Kti Ztj tQ Ges tmL' v' b t' Lv hv' t' Q I i m' P' P' t' b' i Av' f' v' m | K' vtg' i' v' Uv m' e' e' Z' aiv ntq' U' j
vbtPi w' K t' t' K, dtj ` k' w' U' Am' e' e' g' t' b' v' g' s' Ki ntq Dvt' t' Q | wKŠ' th wgzj GZ m' t' P' Z' b,
memgq Av' P' j t' U' b vbtRtK w' b' L' v' f' v' t' e' j' w' k' t' q i' v' t' L Zvi e' k' - t' c' t' U' i Ask' v' e' t' k' l' D' b' j' v' n' t' j' v
wK' f' v' t' e' ? B' O' v' K' Z' f' v' t' e' bmk t' e' t' L' q' t' j' ? Avi wUv' f' weAvctb t' Zv GgbwU t' Lv hvq' v' b, Zvtj
nvi' g' R' v' K' vtg' i' v' g' v' b GB Qm' e' Uv Zj' t' j' v KLb? bmk GUv I i' w' U' s- GwUv- K' vtg' i' v-
t' g' K' v' t' c' i KvimmR? tm nv Kti Qm' e' ` t' U' i w' t' K ZmK' t' q wQj v | cvk t' t' K mnK' g' f' N' GB
vbtmi mvt' ne, vbtRi e' d' t' K i' v' v' q' ` w' o' t' q I i Kg' f' v' t' e' t' L' vi wK ntj v, evm' v' w' M' t' q t' t' L' b!
Avcbvi t' Zv fvB ivR' K' c' j' , evm' v' q' Agb GKUv eD ... ej tj Zvi t' N' vi fv' t' Q | evm' v' q' w' d' t' i
tm g' t' v' t' h' v' m' w' t' q wUv' f' i' weAvcbwU t' t' L | ni' v, GLv' t' b' l' e' v' cvi' Uv t' m' i' Kg' B wKŠ' L' e' Kg
mg' t' q' i' R' b' t' Lv hvq' ej t' Z' g' b Kti t' P' v' L' c' to' bv | wej t' ev' w' U' i' Qm' e' U' w' i' e' t' j' B GZ PU
Kti t' P' v' L' c' to' |
bZb weAvcbwU th vbtmti i g' t' a' Avt' v M' f' xi - e' v' c' k' c' w' i' e' Z' B' G' t' b' w' t' q' t' Q' A' t' b' K' w' b
chš- wgzj Zv t' L' q' j' B Kti DVtZ cvti v b | Zvi Kvi YI Avt' Q | MZ GKeQti nVr t' c' t' q
hvl qv L' w' Z' tm B' w' b' s' D' c' t' f' v' m' Ki t' Z' i' i' Kti t' Q | bZb weAvcbwU c' P' vi nI qvi AvM chš-
I vbtRtK vbtq Zvi mskq- m' t' ` n' wQj v, gtb n' w' Qj , cU' g' wU Avmtj nVr NtU hvl qv NUv,

Njtgevi me AvtqvrB e`_ntq hvevi ci

GLb tm NjtgrtZ Pvc, `xN`mbi weirObemfxi Ng, `tcb: DrvcZnxb wbeo Ng, gvtqi tKvtj i gtvZv DÖ-tKvgj -gvtqgq Ng| wKŠ Agb Ng bmk mntR cvl qv hvq bv, AŠZ Zvi wPwKrmK tZgbuUB gtb KtibN kwšeY`Njtgi Rb` GKwU fvebvxb mji mgq KvUvfv `i Kvi, Njtgi gta` evj tKi tc`Qvtei gtvZv th mgq Aj t` tKtU hvq, gtb i ci tKvtbv Pvc mjo Kti bv| wKŠ PvBtj B wK GKwU fvebvxb mgq KvUvfv mae? mae bq, tmUv Wv`v i gvtbbNÖetkl Kti Avcbvi gtvZv tjtKi ct` tmUv LpeB KwvöN wZvb ej wQjt bNÖkŠ tPöv KitZ t` vl wK?Ö

tm GLb tmB tPövB KitQ| Njtgevi Rb`l Ggb AvtqvrB KitZ nte N `tcb: fvtwb tm tKvtbw` b| D`Pgrv i Njtgi l l`l ZvtK Ng cvovZ cvtib i tb Wv`vi wtbRB AevK, Zvi ci `xN`Avtj vPbvi ci GB t`iwc| Wv`vi mvtneK AvR Kx cWZcY`etj gtb ntjvN Aek` eiveiB wZvb ht`o cWZcY` miz` ej tZ wK, AtbtKi KvQ t`tK Zvi PgrKvi e`envt i K_v i`tbB tm GLvfb GtmQj N AvR thb GKUz tenkB fvtjv e`envi Kitj b wZvb| mvi v`Y tntm tntm K_v ej tjb, VvEv `yng Kitj b, gvt`l i `fve Pwi` wbtq bvb tkSZK Kitj b| tm-l grv Drmvt GmenkQjt thvM w`tjv| Zvi Snj tZi AtbK Mf, tm`tjv i`btZ i`btZ wZvb tntmB Aw`i, ej tjb bNÖAtbKw` b ci Ggb Kti nmjvg| fvtjvB ntjv, Avcbvi mvt` K_v ej tev etj AvRtK Kg tivMx t`tLwQ, ZvtZ Avgvi tivRMvi GKUz Kg ntqQ, tmUv cvl tq tMtv GB nvmtZ| nv nv nv| UvKvi wevgtq nvm tKbv...Avcbv nvmvZ bv cvtj ctivUvB Rtj thZ|Ö tm Wv`vti AvCvemRtZ g` nwrQj | Wv`vi t` i wbtq Gi AvtM Zvi AtbK wZ` AwfÁZv ntqQ, ej tZ tMtv tm Gt` i cWq NYvB Kti| GLvfb bv Gtj Zvi RvbvB ntZv bvN GB t`tk, GB fven Kgwk`qj htm Ggb GKRb Wv`vi `vKtZ cvtib, whvb tivMxi Kto wtbRB weeY`ntq hvb, tivMx` i m½ NEvi ci NEv ati e`w`MZ m½` t`Li Mf Ktib, e`vcK Pvc `vKv mtejl mU`v t`tK ivZ wZbtU chS` kRtbi tenk tivMx t`tLb bv| f`tjvK GKRb ü` tivM we`klÁ, Zvi nvtUP tKvtbv mgm`v tbB, AŠZ Zvi tmiKgB aviYv, tmB At`Zvi GB Wv`vti i KvQ Avmvi B K_v wQjv bv, tm Avmtj L`RvQj GKRb ü` qevb Wv`vi whvb Zvi mgm`vU tevSvi tPöv KitbN GLvfb Gtm ZvtK wbiK ntZ nqvb| cWgevti i K`tcvK`wU wQjv gRvi | cW`gk Avjvtci ci N bvg wK, eqm KZ, wMvtiU LvB Kx bv, Avj tKvntj Avm` AvtQ Kx bv BZ`w` N wZvb RvbZ tPtqQjt bN etj b, Avcbvi mgm`v wK?

Avgi Ng nq bv|
Ng nq bv! Av`Qv| Avi wK mgm`v?

Avi tKvtbv mgm`v tbB|
i ayNg nq bv GB mgm`v wbtq Avgvi KvQ GtmQb tKb, Awg tZv ü` tivM wbtq KvR Kw|

Awg Rwb...
Zvtj? Avgvi KvQ Avmvi Kvi Yuv GKUz ej tev? GLvfb G`vctqUtgU cvl qv tZv KwB, GZ Sw` tcwi tq tKej gv` wmi qm tivMxvB Avtm, Avcbvi hw` Avi tKvtbv mgm`v bv-B `vtK...

Avgvi gtb ntqQ, Ng bv nl qvi Kvi Yuv Avcbv ai tZ cvt`eb| Kvi Yuv Rvbv Lpe `i Kvi Avgvi | Avi ZvQvov, AtbKw` b at`B gtb nt`Q Avgvi et`Ki l ci fwi wKQyGKUv cv`ti gtvZv tPtc etm AvtQ, wKQZB mivtv hv`Q bv| G GK A`w` hšYv, wK e`_v bq, tKgb thb GKUv A`w`-GKUv Lwj Lwj fve, et`Ki l ci fwi wKQj Pvc bv w`tq i tZ cvi bv, GUv nvtUP tKvtbv mgm`v Kx bv eStZ cviwQ bv|

wK AvtQ, tmUv wbtq bv nq ct` K_v evj | GLb etj b, Avcbvi Ng nq bv GUv GKUv mgm`v, Ab` menkQy`vfwk?

Ab` menkQygtb wK?
ev`i`g wKqv?
bv, gvtS gvtS mgm`v nq|
e`w` tcvbi bigv?
bigv B tZv `vKvi K_v!
`vKvi K_v, wKŠ AvtQ Kx bv tPK Kti t`tLQb KLt`bv?
bv t`wLwb, GB eqtm Kvti v e`w` tcvbi A`vebi gvj nq bmk?

nte bv tKb? ntZ cvtiN ej tZ ej tZ wZvb tcvbi gvtj b| GKevi bq, `evi, Zvi ci ej tjb N Avcbvi tcvbi tZv bigv bqB, eis A`vebigv nvb| 160 evB 110| GB tcvbi wbtq Avcbvi tZv nvmcvZvtj hv l qvi K_v, `vfwkfvte Pjvtdiv KitQb Kxvte?

Awg tZv eStZ cviw...
Wv`vi Gevi Zvi cWZw` tbi i`wLb RvbZ PvBtj b| tm tgvUvgU L`vUtg ej tjb N mvi w` b Avd`m, mU`vi ci t`tK ivZ cW evtivUv chS`-eU` i m½ AvCv, Zvi ci evmvg wdti tLqt` tq GKUzUvrf t` Lv ev eBUB cov...

NjtgrtZ hvb KLb?
mvtö wZbUv t`tK Pvi Uvi gta`|
Avgvi aviYv wQjv, GB kn`i AwgB metPtq tenk ivZ RvM, Avcbv t`wL AvgvtKI Qvwtq tMtb| hvB trvK, Zvi ci ej t`|

ešZv! wš' l l p t l t q l Ng-mgm'vi mgravb ntj v bv | ešKi l ci t p t c _vkv fvi Uv GKUv
Kg t j v Aek | GK m b v n ci t l v Ki t z t M t j W v v i e j t j b n Avcbvi e B u v c t o u Q |
Avcub t j t L b f v t j v, wš' R x e b m a t u Avcbvi w o f w l z L p G K t c t k |

GK_v g t b n t j v t K b Avcbvi ?

Avcbvi M t i i P w i i v c l q e x f r m R x e b h v c b K t i, t K v _ v l t h b c w R w f w f w K Q y t b B,
c w _ e x t _ t K t h b m g _ i f l m y t i i g z i n t u t m t Q | R x e b w k t k e j G i K g b w k, t K v _ v l
w k A v k v l A v b t i i w k Q y t b B ?

A v t Q w b o q B, b B t j g v b l e w t P K x w b t q !

Z v n t j Avcbvi M t i t m _ t j v i t l v c v l q v h v q b v t K b ? R x e b m a t u Avcbvi w o f w l z
G Z t b w Z e v P K t K b ?

b v, R x e b m a t u A v g v i w o f w l z t b w Z e v P K b q | w š' G t t k i m s l w m i o g v b l t h c l q
A g v b w e K A v i e x f r m R x e b h v c b K t i t m U v t z v w k ! A w g i a y t m U K z t w l t q t e v S v t Z P v B
G B R x e b A v g v t i K v g n t z c v t i b v ...

W v v i g t b v t h v M w t q Z v i K _ v i b u Q t j b | c h n z c v e v t j b n v v r B n Avcbvi N t g i w k
A e v ?

A v t M i g t Z v B |

A v t M i g t Z v B ? e t j b K x ! l l p t l t q l t K v t b v j v f n t " Q b v ?

Z v B t z v g t b n t " Q |

t K b G g b n t " Q e t j b t z v ! Avcub w k t K v t b w k Q y w b t q L p w o s v K t i b ?

b v, w b t R i e v v M Z R x e b w b t q A v g v i t z g b t K v t b v A w f t h v M t b B | w k Q y m g m v - U g m v
A v t Q, w š' t m U v t K A w g i f v m e K e t j B f m e, G i K g t z v m e v i R x e t b B K g t e w k _ v t K,
Z v B b v !

Z v n t j ? A v " O v e t j b t z v, Avcub h L b N t g v t z h v b, g v t b w e Q v b v q k t q, w k f v t e b ?

w b v t w k Q y b q | w š' l B m g q A v g v i G K U v m g m v n q |

w k m g m v ?

A w g L p N j t z c o w K w i | m g q t c t j B X v K v t o t o t e w i t q c w o, t P b v A t P b v b v b v
R v q M v q h v B, e u g v b l i m t z K _ v e w j, Z v i v A v g v t K Z v t i m t l - t l, A v b - t e b v i K _ v
e t j | i v t z i t q Z v t i K _ v g t b c t o A v g v i | g t b n q Z v t i l B R x e b u A w g w b t R B
h v c b K i u Q, Z v t i h s y v t j v A w g w b t R B t f v M K i u Q, Z v t i w e f w l K v g q R x e t b i K _ v
f v e t z f v e t z A m n h s y v q Q U d U K i t z w k, A v g v i N g A v t m b v ...

W v v i m v t n e P c P v i b u Q t j b, t m K _ v t k l K i v i c i l A t b K t j P c K t i i B t j b,
Z v i c i G K A v o h g s e K i t j b n c w _ e x i m e w k i x b t e v a n q G t K K R b t M S Z g e x, Z v B
b v ?

t m G B g s t e f i x l Y A e v K n t q w Q j, e j t j v n G K _ v e j t Q b t K b ?

t M S Z g e x t h g b m e v i t L K o w b t R i K u t a Z t j w b t q D " P v i Y K t i w Q t j b t m B A t g v n
e v K n R M t z i m K j c w v m t l x t n i K n Avcbvi l t z g b B | A b A t b K g v b t l i h s y v t f v M
K i t Q b w b t R B, t K D t z v Avcb v t K t m B w q Z i t q u b, Z e y Avcub t m U v K t i b t K b ? A v g v i
w k g t b n q R v t b b ? g t b n q e x e v w h i e v g n a s c w _ e x t z e v i e v i R b M h Y K t i b, G e s
K t i b w k i x t i i f c w b t q | w r y k v t i t h g b A e Z v t i i K b t m P A v t Q n A a t c w z z
g v b e R w z t K D x v i K i v i R b c w _ e x t z w e r f b e m g t q G t K K i f c a t i A e Z v t i i A w e f t e
n q n A v g v i g t b n q w k i x i v G h t M i G t K K R b A e Z v i ...

t m G t K e v t i A w f f z n t q c t o w Q j | w k i x t i c o z K v t i v G Z U v k x v t e v a _ v K t z c v t i,
t m Z v K i b v l K t i w b | w k Q t j P c t _ t K W v v i e j t j b n e t x i g t z v m e v i h s y v t " O v q
w b t R i K u t a Z t j t b e b, A e v i w b o t s - N t g v t z P v B t e b Z v t z v n q b v, Z v B b v ! A v m t j
w b i w e r O b e M f x i - k w s e Y N t g i R b G K u w f v e b v n x b m y i m g q K v U v t b v i K v i, t h m g q
g t b i l c i t K v t b v P v c m p o K t i b v, Avcbvi g t z v t j v t K i c t t t m U v L p B K w b, R w b,
w š' t P o v K i t z t v l w k ?

w k i K g ?

A w g G K U v m v t R k b w w o, G U v G K U v G t c w i t g v U, A v k v K i u Q f v t j v d j c v l q v
h v t e |

e j b |

G L v b t _ t K t e w i t q t K v t b v G K R b w c o q e U i m t z w k Q y v m g q K v U v t e b, n v j K v t K v t b v
w e l q w b t q M i _ R e K i t e b, t K v t b v g R v i t z w b t q K _ v e j t e b, e v m v q w d t i w c o q t K v t b v
M v b i b t e b, w c o q t K v t b v e B c o t e b, w c o q G K R b b v i x i m t z K _ v e j t e b, Z v i c i G K u w
w b t U v j - t K v g j t c o g i M i t j L v i w P s v - g v _ v q w b t q N t g v t z h v t e b | G K u w w g u o t c o g i M t i i
f v e b v Q i o v A v i t K v t b v w P s v - g v _ v q A v t e b b v, l B M t i B w b t R t K K b t m t u U U K i t e b,
Avcub t z v R v t b b B K x f v t e t m U v K i t z n q ...

t m G L b t m B t P o v B K i t Q | G K R b w c o q e U i m t z e v i - G w l t q w c o q e v t U i u B w
w k f v m w i M y t l t z t l t z n v j K v m e w e l q w b t q K _ v e t j t o, e v m v q w d t i t Q P g r K v i G K
t N v i w b t q, w d t i R x e v b t i K w e Z v i e B L t j e t m d w i v c v i f x t b i M v b i t b t Q, Z v i c i
i v z t l v i w t K g t b c t o t Q t m B t g t q u i K _ v, h v i m t z m a e t c o w u n t z n t z l n t j v
b v | G Z i v t z t d v b K i v U v A t k v f b n t e t f t e l t m t g t q u i t g v e v B t j t d v b K i t j v | t g t q u
N g R o v t b v K t e e j t j v, t K g b A v t Q b ?

t g t q u i G g b A f _ b v q t m A e v K B n t j v | g t b n t " Q G Z i v t z t d v b c v l q v i R b l i
t h b c o w z w Q t j v, A _ P t m t K v t b w b G g b K v R K t i w b | t m e j t j v n Z a g A e v K n l w b ?
t K b, A e v K n t e v t K b ?

GB th GZ ivfZ tcvb Kij vg!
niuv, GUv tZv AevK nI qvi gZv e'vcviB| w'tbi ci w'b th tmS'Rtbi i LwZti I
GKUv tcvb Kti bv, tm nVvr GZ ivfZ tcvb Kiti AevK tZv j vMteBNI tqtqU i KE^-
GLb Ab'i Kg gtb nt'Q, GKUzAvn' x, Ntgi tNvi GLt'bv KvUwb etj GKUzthb Atpbv |
Zug tZv Avi Avgvi tcvb Rb' Afc'v Ki bv...

wK Kti Rvb'tj b, Afc'v Kvi Kx bv!

Ki?

tmUvl tZv tKv'bw' b Rvb'tZ Pvbwb |

GLb Rvb'tZ PvbwQ |

ej tev bv, w'tR t_tK tZv Avi wRt'Am Kti bw'NI Kx c'wZgq nq D'tVtQ tqtqU i
KE! Aek' eiveiB I GB iKg | cwiPtqi ci t_tKB tm t_tLto, tqtqU Zvi m'tz
gvqvgq-c'k'cY'AvPiY Kti, Zvi KZ G'tj etj Ac'q'Rbxq K_vl Ggb g'tv'hw' w'tq
ggZv w'tq t'kv't I, thb Gi t'Ptq 'i'ZcY'K'v'bv e'vcviB Avi t'bv | m'w' ej tZ wK,
tqtqU i t'c'gB c'to w'tqUj tm, Avi Zvi c'w'b Kvi Y w'tj v'NI tqtqU i Kv'Q GK PgrKvi
ggZvcY'Avk't cvl qv thZ | GgbwU tm Avi t'kv'tv t'gt'qi g'ta' t_tLwb | GKUv mnR-
'v'f'w'eK m'w'K Mto D'tVwQj Z't' i g'ta' | Lp my' i Mvb Mvq etj tm g'v'S g'v'S
tqtqU t'K Mv'tbi c'w'L etj WwK'tZv, KLt'bv Av' i Kti WwK'tZv gwY etj, tqtqU g' yj 3/4vq
GBme m't'v'ab'tK K'g'v'g'U w't'm'te M'vY Ki tZv | wKs' tm hLb Zvi t'c'gi K_v Rvb'evi
c'w'wZ w'tj v, ZLbB GKw' b, tqtqU ej t'j v, O'Awg Av' vi I qvBR G'stMRW, bB'tj Av'c'v'K
Rq Kivi t'p'v Ki Zvg | t' tqtqU w'b'qB Zvi n'v'f'v e'stZ t'c'ti'wQj, t'gt'q' i Bw' t'Zv
Lp c'Li nq, A'tbKw'Qy I iv Av'tM'f'v'MB e'tS t'd'tj | tm Zvi t'c'gi K_wU ej vi Av'tMB
ZvB tqtqU Zvi m'x'v'e'x'Zvi K_v t'KSk'tj Rwb'tq w'tqUj | tqtqU Zv'tK Kó w'tZ P'v'w |
GB my' i c'v'v'v'wU ZvB f'v'tj v t'j t'MwQj Zvi | G-I tZv GK a't'bi t'c'gB, Awg Ab'
Av'tiKR'tbi Kv'Q Kw'g'tUW, bB'tj Av'c'v'vi Kv'QB Av'mZvg'NI G K_wU i g'v'b n'tj v, Awg
G'tm'Q, wKs' I B K'g'U't'g'U'v Av'g'v'K t'c'Qb t_tK U'v'tQ | m'w'KwU ZvB Av'tMi g'tZvB mnR
i t'q t'M'Q | c'v'v'v'w' h's'y'vq Zv'tZ t'Kv'tv Kv'tj v' wM c't'w'b |

Av'Qv, GKw' b bv nq w'tR t_tK wRt'Am Kti t'be | wKs' GZ ivfZ t'Kb tcvb Kti wQ
tmUv tZv Rvb'tZ Pvb'tj bv |

Av'c'v' Avgvi Kv'Q hLb B't'Q tcvb Kiti c'v't'ib, G w'tq Avgvi t'Kv'tv c'k'et'vB |
Zey wRt'Am Ki wQ, t'Kv'tv w'et'kl Kvi t'Y tcvb Kiti t'Qb?

niuv |

Kvi YUv wK?

tZvgvi Ng-f'v'v KE^- t'kv'vi Rb' |

tqtqU A'tbK'vY P'c Kti iB'tj v, thb 'ä n'tq t'M'Q | tm GKUz f'qB t'c'tj v, wKQy
g'tb-U'tb Kti em'tj v bv tZv! tm WwK'tj v'NI wK n'tj v?

bv, wKQybv |

P'c Kti t'M'tj th!

wK ej tev? NI I i KE^- wK t'f'Rv t'kv'v't'Q? bw'k t'kv'vi f'j ?

Zug Kur' t'Qv?

GKUzP'c t_tK I ej t'j v'NI niuv |

Kur' t'Qv t'Kb?

B't'Q n'tj v, ZvB Kur' wQ |

Awg wK Kvb'w' g'tZv wKQy etj wQ?

GKUv K_v wRt'Am Kvi ?

Ki |

Awg hw' Av'c'v'vi Kv'Q v'KZvg, Zv'tj wK Ggb'v Av'c'v'vi B't'Q Kiti Zv? i'ag'vI
Avgvi Ng-f'v'v KE^- t'kv'vi Rb' Avgvi Ng f'v'v'tZb?

niuv f'v'v'v'g | wKs' G K_v wRt'Am Kiti t'Qv t'Kb? Awg tZv c'g'vY Kivi m't'hwM c'v'tev
bv...

Avgvi g'tb nq t'Q'tj iv Gme K_v'v'Z'P'etj t'gt'q' i g'w' Kivi Rb', wKs' GK'evi t'c'tq
t'M'tj me t'c'g Davl n'tq hvq | ZLb t'gt'q'iv n'tq hvq c'j't'v...

kixi c'j't'v nq, n'tZ eva', wKs' GK'Rb g'v'v' wK Avi c'j't'v nq KLt'bv? m'v'v'R'eb
c'v'k'v'w'k t_tK I wK GK'Rb g'v'v' I i m'w'KQyR'v'v hvq?

wKs' kixi c'j't'v n'tj wK g'v'v' Uvl c'j't'v n'tq hvq bv, GK't'N'tq n'tq hvq bv? t'gt'q' i
kixi tZv c'j' Kv, GKLE Z'tj vi g'tZv...

bv, kixi GKUv 'i'ZcY' e'vcvi e'tU, wKs' tmUvB tZv me bq | Zug thgb GKZi dv
me t'Q'tj t'K GK KvZ'ti t'd'tj Aw'f'hy'p' Kiti, mevi t'q't' e'vcviUv wK tZgb bq |
Av'a'K'v'k t'Q'tj B GKwU t'gt'qi g'ta' wK t'w'f'R Rv't'v?

wK?

Av'k'tj | Zug 'y'GKRb'tK w'tq m'v'v't'K m'v'vi Kiti t'Qv, wKs' Rv't'v bv t'Q'tj iv Kx
Amn'v... m'w'Z Zug G-I Rv't'v bv, tZvgvi g'ta' I B Av'k't'qi e'vcviUv c'g'v' f'v'te Av'tQ |
tZvgvi Kv'Q t'M'tj g'tb nq, GLv'tb Av'k't' cvl qv h'v'te, GLv'tb k'w's-c'v' qv h'v'te | Avgvi
KLt'bv KLt'bv g'tb nq'NI Zug n't'Qv M'w't'si c'p'E 've'v'tni g'ta' GK LE tgN, GK c'k'j v
e'w'v, GK g'aj -t'k'v'g'j -c'k'w's'g'g k'x'z'j e'v'z'v...

m'w'v, Awg Av'c'v'v'K w'g'v' Kiti wKQy e'v'v'w' | i' b'p Av'c'v'v' Avg'v'K PgrKvi GKUv K_v
etj t'Qb...

†KvbUv?
GB th ej tj b Avgvi Ng-fvOv KÉ tkvbi Rb` tclv Kti tQb |
I |
wmbgtq Avcbvi th-tKvfbv GKUv DBk Awg ivLtev, Avcbvi GKUv Bt`Qi K_v
ej b |
ivLtz cvi te bv |
cvi tev |
cvi te bv | Awg tQvU wKQy PivBtz Rmb bv, PivBtz Lp eo wKQyPiv |
tPtqB t`Lp |
Zvntj tkvfbv, gZi wbtq Avgvi wKQyti vgwUKZv AvtQ, tmUvB ewj |
ej b |
Awg thw` b gvi v hvtev, Zvg Lei tctj Aek`B Avmte |
Gtm?
Gtm Avgvi tPvL tQute, ej te...
wK ej tev?
th K_vUw Zvg AvgvtK ej tZ tPtqI cvi mb, tmUvB ej te |
Awg AvcbvtK Kx ej tZ tPtqI cvi mb, Avcub Zv Rvfb?
Rmb |
tgtqUw A†bK¶Y tKvfbv K_v ej tj v bv | tm-B ej tj v Avevi N e`vciUv tZigvi Rb`
Lp KwB nq tMj v, bv? Zvntj Avti KUv Ackb t`B?
wK Ackb?
Avgvi gZimsev` tZv Zvg m½ m½ bv-l tctZ cvi v, tmt¶¶† Avgvi GB Bt`QUv
Zvg ciY Ki tZ cvi te bv | tmRb`B Avti KUv Ackb w`wQ | gZ`msev` hLbB cvl, Zvg
Avgvi Ke†i hvte, m½ wbtq hvte tewj dj MvtQi Piv v, Zvi ci Avgvi Ke†i i Piv cvi k`tb
tb wK c†biUv MvQ j vMte | wK c†biUv, Kgl bv, tewkl bv |
tKb, c†biUv tKb?
Zvg tevSib?
bv |
Avgvi avi Yv e†SQ |
bv, mwZ` e†Sib | c†bi msL`wUj wK tKvfbv w†kl Zvrch`AvtQ?
Avgvi Rb` AvtQ |
wK tmUv?
mwZ` Zvg e†tZ cvi mb?

bv, mwZ` |
tZigvi c†iv bvtg c†biUv A¶i AvtQ, GB Rb`...
tgtqUw Avevi A†bK¶Yi Rb` Pc Kti iBtj v | Zvi ci hLb K_v ej tj v, ZLb Zvi
KtÉ`úoZB Kvb; ej tj vN Avcbvi wK nqtqQ ej b tZv! Gi Kg K_vvZ¶ej tQb tKb?
Avgvi Ng Avtm bv gwY, A†bKw` b ati Awg Ntgv†Z cvi bv, Zvg AvgvtK Ng cmo†q
t`te?
Awg tZv Avcbvi Kv†Q tbB, Kxfvte Ng cvovtev ej b |
GKUv Mvb MvI, Awg tZigvi Mvb i b†Z i b†Z Nvg†q cotev |
wK AvtQ, Avtm Avcub i†q cob |
Awg tZv i†q i†qB K_v ej wQ |
Zvntj Gevi tPvL eÜ Ki`b, Ki bv Ki`b Awg Avcbvi P†j nZ ej†q w`wQ...
ej tZ ej tZ Mvb i i` Kti tgtqUw, m¶Z i ex` bvt_ i tKvfbv cÜ`v m½xZN Ze`qv
w`†q nte tMv tgi Rxb a†ZN Avi ZLb tm fvevQj, GKUw tC†gi Mí tZv tj LvB hvq |
GB GKB t`tk GKB ev`eZvi g†a` em Kti I tZv Ab`vb` tj LKiv Kx PgrKvi tC†gi Mí
wj LtQb, Awg tKb cvi tev bv! Avi ZvQov, tC†g tZv „ZcY`GKUw wclql e†U, Pí g
`†mg†qI I B GKUw wRwbmB gvby tK ew†q Zj tZ cvi | hZ Lvivc mgtqi g†a` w`†qB
hvK bv tKb, gvby tZv KL†bv Zvi tC†gi Abf†Z nwi†q tdtj bv | GB GLb thgb, Avgvi
hveZxq` f†evb I t`†c†g g†a`I Nu†Q GK Av†h¶NUbv, GKUw tgtq GB ga`iv†Z AvgvtK
tdv†b Mvb tkvbt`Q! GUvB tZv PgrKvi GK tC†gi Mí n†q DV†Z cvi! N Gme fve†Z
fve†Z fve†Z Avi MvbUv i b†Z i b†Z tevanq tm Nvg†qB c†owQj, bwK ZL†bv wkevm
wi Mvtj i tNvti B w†tj v tm e†tZ cvi mb, nVv mvBti tbi Zxe`k†a Zvi tNvi Kv†U |

2.
wK†mi mvBti b? t`tk wK h†x tj tM tM†j v? bv, tevanq Av`v†j tYi kã, Avnv bv Rmb Kvi
Rxb msKU t`Lv w`†q†Q! bwK dvqvi mwf¶mi Mmo hv†`Q mvBti b ew†tq? nuv, tmi KgB
kãUv | tKv_vq Av_b j vM†j v? tKv_vq? „j kv†bi ew`†Z, nZ`wi`a gvby t`j v wKQy e†S
I Vvi Av†MB mewKQyc†o QvB, wKQb i ¶v Ki tZ cvi mb; tK† tK† GgbwK Ngš-wki tKI
D×vi Ki tZ cvi mb, Piv†U wki Rxeš`»; gvby†i nvnvKvi -Avnrwvi, AvgvtMv me k`vl
ABqv M`v†j v tMv; tK† GKRb w†R†Ám Kij v, GLv†b tZv†v† i tK Avm†Z e†j wQj, M†g
tQ†o me GLv†b Gtm kniUvi ev†ivUv ew†tq w`†Qv; GKRb DEi w`†j v, kL KBiv Avnm
bvB eev, M††O Avgvi me LvB†j v, KB hvgy Av†i KRb ej tj v, GbwRI _vBKv FY w†wQj vg,
tdiZ w`evi cvi bvB, I iv Kq gj wMi Lvgyi Ki, Avgvi c`†U bvB fvZ Lvgyi Kwi tKgtb,
Kq Zv Zvg Ki Avi bvB Ki U`vKv wQ wKvV†K tdiZ w`ev, Awg t`B tKgtb, Zvi v I Bme

tevtS bv, AZvPvi Kti, nvtl wfUvUK teBPv ivBtZi tejv cjvBwQ, mta Awm bvB ti
fvB| Avn, GB kni, GB eo eo AEvij Kv, ivRc_tj vtZ fvOvMovi tLjv, AvBj vU tftO
bZb Kti Mov nt"Q, MwQ tevbv nte, kniK meR Kiv nte, tmS` h^eab Kiv nte, Avi
l w tK dUcvfZ wQbgj gvb|, cjj tmi j w_ l j wv, wkiUv Ku tQNI AvR fvZ tRvtUvb,
Zvi gv-i tPvL fvetj knxb; dUcvfZ, tij t-kfb, j ANvtU, cvtK^ ew^tZ tKej B wQbgj
gvb|, cftiv t kUB thb wQbgj i msmvi | Zi^Yx tqtq_tjv tmR_s tR `wotq AvtQ, AvR
tKvtbv LtI i tRvtUvb, Zeycuj mtK eLiv w tZ nte; tKgtb w gy AvBR th KbyKvgvB bvB;
Zq Avq Zti BAvUcvt t B, gvMvtMv wUcvt kws-bvB, `p SBjv MvtQ Mv; tZvgiv Ggb Kti
`wotq t tKv bv, Avgvi eo Kó nq, tZvgiv th Avgvi tevb N DuDvb Avevi eBb gviVevi
j wMq, cjl gvb| iv Avevi fvB Aq bwk, Ziv cvim Lwj j wMvBtZ, tZvtMv tZv AvtQ Lwj
tavb, tevb tevb Kim Kvb, LvBtZ w we, tivR tivR LvBtZ w we, w tj Avi iv`vq Lvovg
bv, tnBWv tZv cvine bv, Avevi `i t` nvq, tevb, hv fvM GBLvb t_BKv| wKs' GB epotZ
tZvgiv `wote tKv_vq? I B tZv eRcvZ ntjv, tZvgv` i fq j vM bv?... wKs' GZ Av_b
tKb, ew` Av_b wK tbtfbv? bv, G-tZv AvtK NUbv, NifivZ gvb|, evBti t tK
AvUwKtq tclj tXtj Av_b awtq w tqtQ I iv, cfo gvi tMq GKB cwi eiti i GMvtivRb
m`m, Zvt` i Aciva, Ziv w`y mSLvj Ny tKD GKRb Zvi`ti wPrKvi Ktq, G t`k
gmj gvtbi, I t` i RvqMv nte bv GLvtb, I t` i cjtq gvtiv, Zwotq `vl, Zi^Yx tqtq` i
tic Ki; Nti i gta` wKtKvix tqtq, `i Rvq gv wgbwZ Ki tQNI tZvgiv GKRb GKRb Kti
hvl evev, Avgvi tqtqUv tQvU, GKmtz GZRbtK wbtZ cvite bv| RvZxq `wZtmsta
ivotq m`yb cD kfb Zvgvkv, gSjmfvi m`m t` i wbtq gv`h t` i tm±i KgvUvti i `x I
t`tki cAvbgSj bxite `wotq AvtQb, Zvi `tj Avj e`i emnxi cAvb, exfrm
`wotMtdi Avotj Zvi Dcnvtmi nwmU tevsv hvq Kx hvq bv, AvKvtk knx` t` i AvZwi v
wfo Kti tQ, wPrKvi KtQNI GB m`yb Avgiv PvB bv; Awfkvc w t`QNI GB t`k AwfkB,
G t`tki RbMY I t` i qgZvq emtqtQ, hv` i Rb` Rxb w tqtQ Ziv Avgv` i tK fjt
tMq, tZvgiv aYsm nte| nVv wEKU ktā tevgv dUjtjv tKv_vl, tKv_vq, tKv_vq; úgvqB
AvRv` Avpvs-, úgvqB AvRv` Avpvs-, úgvqB AvRv` Avpvs- bwk igbvi eUgtj `ekvL
eitY tevgv dUjtjv, bwk D`vXi Abpvtb, wmicwei mgvtefk, tMicyj MtAi MvRq,
Avng`xq gmRt`, gqgbvmsfni wmtbgr ntj, knx` wgbvti tevgv tctZ ivLvq Gevi tKD
tmLvth tHtZ cvti w k`v wte` tbi Rb`; kvnRvj vtj i gvRvti tevgv, wUk nBkvgkvi,
G t`tki B mSb, wBR Rb`fvtZ Gtm Avpvs- Avl qvq xjtMi mgvtefk tMbw nvqj v,
GKKRb wbnZ, AvnZ AmsL` tevgv, tevgv Avi tevgv| t`kRto tKej tevgi kA, Avi
tKvtbv kA tB tKv_vl | tKej tevgv dUjtQNI tevgi ktā Kvb Sjvcjv ntq hv`Q|
úgvqB AvRv` Avpvs- gwkb mrvn, úgvqB Kwei ej y wbnZ, misew` Kt` i Kvd tbi Kvo

cvVtbbv ntqtQ mZ` ejvi Acivta, mZ` ejvUv GLb Aciva Gt`tk| weAviUwm evfm
Av_b, GMvtivRb wbnx gvb| cfo QvB| nv ivRbxiZ! evsjv fvBtqi tCQtb itqtQ mi KviX
mg_B| tK thb ej tQ, evsjv nBtjv w`Mv fvlv, cmk`wbi gmj gvbiv GB fvlvq
wj LtZ-ej tZ cvitev bv, GKvSB hv` wj LtZ nq ZvBtj Avix nitd evsjv wj LtZ nBte,
Zvi m`wcvziv ej tQ, bv bv, tmBuv Aev`e, eis evsjvtK BmjvgvKtYi RBb` Gi gta`
Avix dvmx ktāi mgvni NUbTz nBte| AvtKRB ej tJv, wRnv` Avi tkYxmsMog
mgv`R, evgcst` i DvPZ Bmjvgcst` i mvt` wj wgv Avt`vj b Kiv| tKD GKRb
ej tQ, GKvEti Avgiv tKvtbv fj Kwib, Zvi m`z Mjv tgjvt`Q tgvUvKvUv qgZvai GK
gSj, GKvEti cmk`wbi ALÉZv tPtq Ziv tKvtbv Aciva KtiwN Zvntj hviv t`kUv
`vaxb KtZ tPtqQj Ziv Aciva KtiwQj, `p c` tZv GKmtz mwK ntZ cvti bvN
GvB i qvti ev`Pv ZB Lwj Dvrcv`v K_v evj m tKb, K_v ejvi AvtM AbgvZ wbtq
ej wN tKb, AbgvZ wbtZ nte tKb, GB t`k Avgvi, Awg tKb Avcbvt` i AbgvZ wbtZ
hvteN GB LvbwKi cZ tZv Nvl iv, wjv KBiv w gybwk D`v` N bv, UvBg t`, fvjt v nBqv
tMjt wQyKgybv, bBtj ...; kujv GZwQyt` BLvl wK`v nq bv, hLb tnmvi gta` tZvi I B
t`tki cZvKv myv euk XkvBqv w` gyZLb eSev...

3.

ciw`b Zvi eUiv nmcvZvtj ZvtK t` LtZ wMq ejvej KtiN ±wUv GZ Pvcv
`fvtei, GB eqtm nvU`AvUvK, Gi Kg GKUv AmL etq teow`Qj, eStZI t` qvb|
GKRb ej tJvN I tK Lp t` LtZ Bt`Q KtQ ti |
GLb bv hvl qvB fvjt v, m`eZ Ntgv`Q, Awg wMqtqj vg GKevi |
tKgb t` Lwj? Lvvc wKQybv tZv?
bv, G hvlv tevanq wUtk hvte, Ati i I ci w`tq tMq|
K_v-U_v ej tJv?
niv, AvgvtK t` tL KvQ WkTj v, Lp`e` ntq tMq, wdmwdm Kti ej tJv, Awg GKUv
wgnó tCgi Mí wj LtZ PvB| Wv`vi etj tQ, I Uv wj LtZ cvitj Avgvi Ng Avmte| Avgvi
Ng nq bv ti, AtbKv` b ati Awg NtgvZ cwi bv...

gvp®. At±vei, 2004

Kbtdkb

GB Mí Avgvi eÚz AwmdtK wbtq| Avgiv mPivPi hv KitZ cwibv ev KitZ PvBbv, Awmtdi gta` tmB eĚ fVovi mnm l ěet`tLB li cĕZ Awg AvKó ntqQjvg Ges ěZtcĚ ntq li m½ eÚZ; Mto Ztj wQjvg| Ab` mevi gtZv MZvbMvZK Rxebhvcĥ vekjm tbB li Ć Pvkwi-evKwi, tĥg-cĥq, msmi-Usmi Gmtei tPtq li tPvL Rĥo mgvRUvĥK e`tj t`evi ěet AvKv•Ŧviv wfo Kti _vtK| ej vevĭj, e`vciUv AvgvĥK AevK Kti t`q, KviY li wK GgbuU nevi K_v bq| GKRB D`Pc` ěmi KviX KgRZvi GKgvĭ mšĥb tm| GB tKŦxi Kvtiv gta` mgvR-e`tj i ěetv l qvUv tek`Ŧi | Avgjv wZv Zvi GB ěetvR cĥĥK wbtq gnmPvšZ, KtqKevi t`ĥki evBti cwmĥq t`evi tPov Kti l Awmtdi cĥj evavi gĥL wbi ě-ntZ eva` ntqĥQb| tZv, li m½ eÚZ; nevi ci Awg Awc@vi Kwi, evBti t`ĥK l tK hZUv wvim-Kĭvi etj gĥb nq, l wK AĥZUv wvim bqĆ eis GK Kwemj f tKvgj gb li gta` AvtQ| ntqZv tmRb`B Avgvĥ i eÚZ; Avtiv Mfxi ntq l tVĆ KviY Awg li gtZv tgvĥUl wecĥbB, tKvĥwĭ b ntZ cvĭtev etj l gĥb nq bv| ej vevĭj, `xN`vqx eÚĥZji gta` GKmgq e`wMz bvbv cĥ½ XĥK cĥo, Avi Zvi B GKUv chĥq RvbĥZ cwi Ć Awmtdi Avcb tKvĥv fvBtev b v_Ktj l, PvpvZv tev b wgvj ĥK l wbtRi tev b etj B gĥb Kti, Ges Zvĥ i m`uKŦv t`ĥL evBti t`ĥK tK D ešĥeB bv th l iv Avcb fvBtev bq| wgvj l t`i eimvq t`ĥKB covĥkvbv Kti Ć li eiev, gĥĥb Awmtdi Pvpv, _vtKb Mĥg| tmLvĥb wZvb ĥĥó cĥĥekvjx| wgvj i Avcb GKUv fvBl AvtQ| Zte tm evDŦĥj, evĥci cĥĥte tm i wZgĥZv wĥtj bgvKŦ Rxebhvcĥ Kti etj wgvj ev Awmd tKDB ZvĥK cŦ Kti bv| wgvj eivei Lp tgavex Qvĭx wQĥjv etj Awmtdi eiev l tK tQvĥej vqB Zvi KvtQ wbtq GĥmĥQb, wgvj i eiev l LpK gĥbB tĥtĥK eo fvBtqĥ KvtQ tQto w`ĥtQb|

eÚi cwi Pq Zĥj aivi mĥhvM wbtq thfvĥe Zvi tevĥi wĥwi w`-w`ĥZ emjvg, ZvĥZ th Kvtiv Kvtiv gĥb GB Mĥi i cwi YwZ m`ĥU GKUv avi Yv BwZgta` Rĥbĥ tMĥQ Ć ZvĥZ tKvĥv mĥ`n tbB| gĥĥb mPivPi thgbuU NĥU _vtK Avi wKĆ eÚ; eÚi tev b, Zvi ci GB GKUv BwUmwUw, GKUv tĥĥtUĥ BZ`w` | GBme mĥ`ncĥY cvKĥ` i Awg Avkĥ`-KĭZ PvB th, tZgb tKvĥv NUbv NĥUw| Zte GB Mĥi wgvj i GKUv ĥi`ZcY`fvgKv _vKĥe etj B Zvi K_v GKUv wĥĥl fvĥe ej vi cĥĥRb ntq cĥoĥQ| AšZ GUKz Rvbĥv Avgvi `wĥĥZji gta` cĥo th, Awmd Zvi tevĥK l wbtRi Av`kŦ ěĥcĥ m½X Kti wbtZ mĥĥg ntqĥQ| hvĥnvK, Avmj NUbvq Awm| Awg Avi Awmd cĥqB GLvĥb tmLvĥb teovĥZ hvB| teovĥvi GB tiwMw Avgvi, Awg mdj fvĥe tmUv Awmtdi gta` mĆvi KĭZ tĥtiwQ| tZv, Gevi

teovĥZ hvevi cĥ½ DVĥj Awmd ej tĥvĆ AĥB RvqMvqB tZv hv l qv ntjv, Gevi Pj Avgvĥ i ewo t`ĥK Nĥi Awmĥe|

tZvĥ i ewo wK wĥĥl tKvĥv Avb>` t`ĥe AvgvĥK?

Avgvĥ i ewo bq, Zte MĥgUv t`ĥe| Ggb Mĥg ZB KLĥv tPvĥL l t`wLmĥb|

Mĥgi K_v ej vi mgq Awmd Avbĥ` cĥq Sj gj Kti| Mĥgi m½ Avgvi wbtRi tZgb tKvĥv m`uKŦB, GB Rĥetb mvKĥj `yvi l Lvĥb wMĥqU, wKš` fvĥjv j vĥMĥb| Awmtdi AwfĆZvi Avgvi B gtZv nl qvi K_vĆ Mĥgi m½ l il tKvĥv m`uKŦ_vKvi K_v bq| Avgvi gtZv li Rbĥ GB knĥi, GLvĥbB teĥo lVv, covĥkvbv, Ges emevm| ntqZv Mĥg li hv l qv Avmv GKUv tenk, Zte tenki fvM mgqB l hvq wgvj i m½, bĥĥj wgvj ĥK AvbĥZ| Gevi l ej tĥvĆ wgvj tZv ewoĥZ tMĥQ, l tK wMĥq wbtq Awm| l eimvq bv _vKĥj GK`g fvĥjv j vĥM bv|

tZv, li ewo hvevi Rb` evĥm Dĥv Awg li cwi ewi K BwZnmv i bĥZ _wKĆŦŦAvgvi `vvi tZgb tKvĥv wKŦv`xŦv wQĥjv bv, Zte cĥĥi RvqRgv wQĥjv| wKš`i ay RvqRgv w`ĥq wZvb ĥĥó cwi gvY ghŦv cwmĥqĥb bv etj B ntqZv Avgvi eiev-Pvpvĥ i covĥkvbv KĭZ cwmĥqĥqĥb| Zvi tmB Dĥĥk` eiev cĥY KĭZ cvĭtj l Pvpv cvĭbĥb| eiev covĥkvbv tKl Kti Pvkwi tZ XĥK tek Dĥz RvqMvq tĥĥQĥj l PvpvĥK t`ĥK tĥZ nq MĥgB| GĥZ wĥĥl tKvĥv Amĥeav nŦQj bvĆ KviY `vvi th wĥkĥj m`uĭ Zv wKfvĥe t`Lvĥkvbv KĭZ cvĭtj `yPviĥU cwi eiev wĥĥĥš-Rxeb cvĭ Kti w`ĥZ cvĭtj| wKš` mgm`v ntjv Ab` RvqMvq| hvi fvB GZeo ŦAwmdvi Ŧ tm tZv tmd KĭK ntq Rxeb KvUvĥZ cvĭtj bv| ZvĥZ m`šyb Ŧĥenq `RĥbiB| dtj eiev i eyxĥZ Pvpv BDĥqĥb cwi l `wbeŦĥb KĭbĆ Ges wecj tfvU tĥĥt tKvĥvi Kg Kvi Pvc-Uvi Pvc QvovB weRqx nb| NUbvUv eievĥK fvĥetq tZvĥj| Pvpvi GB e`vcK RbĥĥZvi KviY AbmUvb Kti wZvb t`ĥZ cvbĆ gvĥĥi m½ tĥkvi Ges Zvĥ i mĥ`-ĥĥli m½x nevi GK mnRvZ ŦĥgZv Zvi gta` AvtQ, Avi GB GKUv RvqMvq wZvb eiev i tPtq GwMĥq AvtQb| tPqvi gvĥb wbeŦĥZ ntq l wZvb Zvi RbĥĥZv eRvq ivLĥZ mĥĥg nb| Mg Pvi i avUv wQĥjv bv etj wZvb RbMĥYi Rb` wKQz KvR KĭZ mĥĥg nb Ges cici wZbevi BDĥqĥb cwi l `wbeŦĥb wRĥZ Avtmb| i aywR BDĥqĥbB bq, Avĥkcvĥki BDĥqĥb l Zvi mĥvg Qwotq cĥo, Ges GKRB fvĥjv l mdj tPqvi gvĥĥi D`vniY wĥmĥe wZvb wbtRĥK `wŦ KivĥZ mĥĥg nb| wKš` e`vciUv Zvi Rb` GKb m½ Avb>` l weĥ`i KviY ntq `wovq| Gikvĥ i Avgĥj thevi cĥg DĥĥRjv cwi l t`i wbeŦĥb nq tmevi eiev i cvĥĥK Ges ivRbmĥZ Avtiv LmbKUv GwMĥq hvevi Avkvq wZvb tmB wbeŦĥb wbtRi cĥĥZv tNvYv Kĭb| Avi weĥĥe t`Lv t`q ZLbB| ZLĥv RvZxq cwi wMvZ nqvbĆ ŦRb`j Ŧ ZLb chš-Gikvĥ i `j, tmB Rb`ĥj i m`e` cĥĥĥK tevšĥZ mĥĥg nb th tĥqvi Bĥj Kkb ntj wbeŦĥb Zvi cĥĥ wRĥZ Avm m`e bq, wRZĥe

Awid gavB, AZGe tRZvi Rb" weKí e"e"v MhY KitZ nte| wZwb Avkv KtiwQtb th, tK"t_t_k cKvmtbi Kvq ZvK mntHwMzv Kivi wbt" R AvmtéN wKš AcLZwKZfvte dj nttjv Dte'vUv| GK gšx GB GjvKvq mdti Gtm Pivri mttz thwMthwM Kitj b Ges Rb"ttj Rtqb Kti cwiUP c"l t_k wbePb Kivi Abtjiva Kitj bN Ges Zv bv Kitj cKvmb th Zvi wectq| KvR Kité Ges th-tKvftbv gttj" ZvtK nwitq t`qv nteN GB úguk wttZi fj ttj b bv| Pivri Kvq GB cUve wQttj v AcLZwKZN wZwb ZLb chS-tKvftbv ivR%wZK`ttj i mttz mské-wQttj b bv| "taxbZvi cti, Rvmt`i cEj tRvqtii mgq wZwb wQttj b IB`ttj i GKRb mUq-AbMZ-twWttKttUW Kgqel wRqvDi ingvb qlgZvq Avmvi ci wZwb tmB th Rvm` ivRbxwZ t_k mti GtmwQttj b, Avi KLttv tKvftbv`ttj i KvhEtg ZvtK AskMhY KitZ t`Lv hvqwb| miKvix`j t_k GB cUve Avmvi ci ZvB wZwb w0av0t0 fjtZ_vtKb| wbtRi Ici Pivri ht_0 KbwctwY wQttj v N wbitc"l wbePb nttj th wZwb wRZteb G e"vcvti wZwb wv0Z wQttj b| wKš gšxi GB úguk ci wbitc"l wbePb bi cL"vkv Kivi gtZv tevKv wZwb wQttj b bv| tZv, bvbvb wetePbvq wZwb Aetktl Rb"ttj thwM`b, wbePb Kti b, Ges wecjj tftvU weRqx nb| wKš Gevi weRqx ntq wZwb Avi AvtMi gtZv wbtRi mtpvg A"YveivLttZ cvitj b bv| thttZv wZwb GLb miKvix`ttj i tbZv, Ges be"-m0 DctRjv e"e"vq bZb Kti`Zwi nlqv UvDU, evUcvi, DVwZ gv"vbt`i N mevB-B miKvix`j Kti N Avktq-clkt w"z Wttqb Zvi RbwctqZvq aYm bvtq| GBme UvDU-evUcvi-gv"vbt`i weit"x RbMttYi e"vcK t"qjv I AwftHwMttK wZwb Avgttj wttZ e`_0nbN Zvt`itK wbgšy KitZi e`_0nb| Avi nteb bv tKbN Gme gv"vbt`i tbZv wQttj v`qs Zvi cY, Avgvi`Yai fvB wBRvg| Gtnb tKvftbv AcKg"tbB hv Avgvi GB fvBi Zwb Ktiwb| AZGe Pivri e`_ZvUv wQttj v Bt"QKZ e`_Zv| wZwb Avmttj Gt`itK wbgšy KitZB Pvbwb, KviY ZLb wZwb ctq wv0Z wQttj b Avmbremsm` wbePtb wZwbB miKvix`ttj i gtbvqwb cvteb Ges GivB ZvtK wbePbx ht"x cvi Kti tte N th RbMttYi fvtjvevmv Avi mg`fti Ici fi Kti wZwb GZ`t GtmwQttj b wZwb Zvt`i K_v fttj ttjt b| wKš GZeO wbePb KitZ nttj cPti UvKvi`iKvi; Zvi tZv AtZv UvKv tbB, mrfvte tmUv DcvR0 Kivl mæe bq, wZwb ZvB Amr c_B tetQ wbtj b| DctRjv e"e"v cEwZ nI qvi ci DctRjv feb, tKvU"KvPwi, Awdmvt`ttj`i Rb` tKvqUft, iv`wVU BZ`w` wbgftYi GKUv tRvqvi Gtm ctowQj; Zvi gttb tZv estZB cviWmN wKv`vtt`i t`qv tU0vi GKUz Gw`K I w`K Kti w`ttj B AtbK UvKv| Avi wKv`vI Zvi B ttj vKRbN Zvi Avi Zvi cYti mtpRti bv_vktj tKvftbv KvR cvlqv ZLb ctq Amæe wQttj v| Avi GBme KvtR wZwb DctRjv wbePbx KgRZP`ttk`i`i` Kti mg`-miKvix KgRZft iB mntHwMzv cwrQttj b| GttK tZv wZwb DctRjv tPqvi g"vb, w0ZxqZ miKvix`ttj i tbZv, ZZxqZ GKRb RtqUv tmtUwmi i t0Uv fvB| GZme mvBttUwmi qv GKmtt/2 KqRb cY

KitZ cvtib? Pivri Gme KvtR th evevi I tKvftbv mg`0 wQttj v bv, Zv ej v hvq bv| Gi kv` mttne qlgZvq Avmvi ci th KqRb Avgjv Zvi mttz t`Lv Kti ZvtK wePZK mntHwMzv Avktm w`ttjwQttj b, Avgvi eiev Zvt`i GKRb| AZGe miKvix`ttj i msm`m`m` nevi Rb" wbtRi fvB hv hv KttQ ZvtZ Zvi cKvk`bv nttj I c00b0mg`0_vkvi B K_v| hvtnvK, ZttZw`tb Rb`j wejβ ntq RvZxq cwiUwMwZ nttq0, Pivri IB cwiUP tKš`xq KwguUttZi`vb tctqtQbN msm`m`m` bv nI qvi tKvftbv KviYI wZwb LttR cvbw| wKš Gevi Zvi wtmvte fj wQttj v| Zvi RbwctqZvq th aYm tbtgt0N tmB Lei tKt`æwKB tct0Q hvq, Zvi gtt`Kttg hvq, I w`ttk GKRb Aemic0B wePvicwZ RvZxq cwiUPZ thwM`b, Ges msm`wbePtb cwiUP bwgtbkb cvb, dtj Pivri mvdttj`i t`šo t_k w0UttK ctob| hvB tnvK, tmB wePvicwZttK hLb Dciv0cwZ wtttete wttqvm t`qv nq ZLb IB kb` Avmttbi DcibwPtb| PivrtK bwgtbkb bv wttq Ab` GKRbttK t`qv nttj Pivri GtKvti tft0 ctob| GiB gtt`Gikv`wetivax Avtt`vj b Mto DVwQj N IB AAtj wetivax`j`ttjvi Ae"v tZgb fvtj v bv nttj I tmB Avtt`vj tbi tXD GKUzAvalz tmLttb wttqI tct0QwQj| Gikvt`i cZtti mgq wetivax`j`ttjvi`vbvq kvLv Gikvt`i mntHwMtt`i MYKt` Ges GjvKvq AewAZ tNvlYv Kti| Pivri ivR%wZK Rxtb`thwM tbtg Avttm| GKvbeYttqi Btt Kktbi Avttm wZwb Avl qvqx jwM-weGbwic`y`ttj i mttzB thwMthwM Kti bN wKš thttZv beYttqi MYAft`vb ZLttv cyttv nttq hvqwb Avi Gme`j tKvftbv MYKt`ttK wBR`ttj Rvqmv t`te bv etj c0ZK0Zex`wQttj vN wZwb ZvB mpeav KttZ cvtibwb| Gw`ttk weGbwic qlgZvq Gtm DctRjv e"e"vI ewtZ Kti t`qN dtj Zvi Avi DctRjv tPqvi g"vb nI qvi mttHwMl`vtK bv| Zte UvKvi tRvti Avi fvBttqi tRvti wZwb Zvi cUve GZUKzUttj cotZ t`bwb| GgbwK ivRbxwZttZ wdti Avmvi tPovq wevfbæ`ttj thwM`t`qvi mvabvI c0Yctb Kti hvtt"Qb wZwb...0

AtbKqly atí Avmttdi K_v`ittz`ittz Awg AevK nttqj vgN tKD wK Zvi wbtRi cwi evttí GZme Ackttgp K_v GZ AKctU`ttkvi Kti? bwK GUv Ii GK aitbi KbtDKbN`ttkvti wæ? ItK GKUv tLwPttbvi Rb`B Awg ejjvgN ZB tZv iwZgtZv GKUv MYwetivax cwi evttí i mštB, ZB wKfvte wece* ivRbxwZttZ Gij?

Awmd ej ttj vN Awg mW`B MYwetivax cwi evttí i mštB, wKš Gi Kg GKwU cwi evttí i mštB ntq tKD wece* ivRbxwZttZ AvmtZ cvtte bv Ggb tKvftbv K_v tZv tKv`vl ttjLv ttB| Avmttj wece* nI qvi Rb` GKRb ttjtKi tZv cwi ewi K HwZtt"i tKvftbv c0qvRb ttB, ZvtK tKej tkyxPz nttz nq| KvRuv Aek`Lp mnr bqN Zte mttPZb nttj Avi tPov`vktj tmUv mæe| Awg tmB tPovUvB Kti hw0O...

GBme Mí KitZ KitZ Avgiv hLb Avmttt`i ewttZ tct0Qjvg, ZLb wettKj| Avmvi mgq hZUKt`ttLw ZvtZ GB MttgtK wettkl wK0ygtb nqwb| It`i ew0Uv Aek`

tek my`i | wekvj ewmo, gj NiUv cvKvN A_` vj vb, G QrovI ewoi tFZi w`tkB AvtQ
Avtiv`tUv Ni, evBti i w`tkI tek eomo GKUv NiN m`eZ AvZw`t`i Rb`, ev PivPv
KvtQ Avmv tJvKRbtK emv`bvi Rb` | Mõtg i e`biv` ewmo`tjv thgb nq Avi wK | ewoi
c`p`tk Avevi GKUv weivU c`kai | m`eZ tmlUv G cwi ev`i i AwvRvtZ`iB AskN ASZ
gvQPvI ev GB ai`bi tKv`bv ewvR`K Kvi`Y th tmlUv`Zwi Kiv nqub, Zv c`kai i AvKvi,
kvbeav`bv NvU, c`kai i Pivc`vk eMv`bi g`Zv Kti hZ`eKti Mto tZjv Mv`Qi mwi
BZ`w` t`L`jB tevSv hvq | c`j`bv ivRevo-Umo Qrov GB ai`bi c`kai Avi tPv`L
c`obv | tZv, tmB c`kai i Mv tN`mI GKUv Ni AvtQ | NiUv Avgvi L`e cO` n`q tM`jv |
Awmd`k ej jvg, Avgvi G N`iB _vK`tev, ZB e`e`v Ki | G`tmB hLb c`toIQ mgqUv hZUv
m`e fvtj vfvte KivUv`bvi tPov Kiv fvtj v |

Avgv`i t`tL vgvj L`e L`k | Avgv`k ej t`jvN Avcub Avm`eb fve`ZB cwiub |
Awmd`k ej t`jvN AvR`k G`tm L`e fvtj v Kti`Qm`v`v |

tKb, AvR`k we`kl wKQvAvtQ bmk?

niiv, L`eB _i`Zc`Y`GKUv e`vcvi |

wK tmlUv?

AvR`k GKUv mvj k AvtQ | Avgv`i ewot`ZB em`e | e`evB wePvI K |

GUv Ggb wK we`kl e`vcvi? PivPv ub`oqB GB cO`g wePvI -kvj m Ki`tQb bv |

Zv bv ntj I GUv _i`Zi`ZB c`ti e`st`Z cwi`e |

vgvj i GB D`Qv`mi wecixZ cO`Zw`qv Aek` t`Lv tM`jv Zvi e`evi g`ta` | Awmd`k
Avov`j w`b`q wM`q ej t`j b, Ggb nVr Kti Avmj v tKb? Avi Avmj vB hLb eU`k w`b`q
Avmj v tKb?

Awg KL`bv Lei w`tq Avm bmk?

Zv Av`mv bv | wK`eU`k w`b`q Avm`j tZv GKUvAv`M t`tK Rvb`B`Z nq |

I Uv w`b`q Avcbvi wP`Sv`Ki`Z n`e bv | I i mv`t` tKv`bv dg`w`i _i`Kvi tB...

Zv`i GB Avjvc tkv`bvi ciI Avgvi tKv`bv mst`KvP ntjv bv | nVr Kti ewot`Z
AwZw` nvmRi ntj, we`kl Kti tm h`w` G`kev`ti bZb tKv`bv AwZw` nq, MvKZ`P GKUv
weeZ nbB | Zv`k tZv Av`i-Avc`vq`bi K_v fve`Z nq | wK`S` Awmd ej t`jv w`f`be
K_vN`õg`b n`Q PivPv Avgv`i AvmUv`k _v`f`weK`f`vte tbbvb | Avgvi aviYv Gi m`t`
AvR`kI IB mvj`tki tKv`bv m`u`K`AvtQ | PivPv tevanq tmlv`b Avgv`i Dcw`ZUv
wec`RbK etj B fve`tQb | tm`t`f`i Avgv`i Dcw`Z _vKivUvB tZv Ri`ix, bmk eij m?
f`t`jvK tZv t`jvK m`e`tai bv | hv`k`tm tmlUv c`ti t`Lv hv`e, Gevi Pj b`xi cvo t`tK N`i
Avm | 0

Avgvi Rb` we`sq Atc`v KiwQj | ewoi GZ KvtQ GZ wekvj GKUv b`x AvtQ`N
KivbB Kviub | Awmd Aek` GB b`xi M`I A`bK Kti`tQ | wK`S` tmlUv th GZ wekvj Zv
fve`Z cwiub | ixiZg`Zv Kj bvb wKbvi bvb Ae`v | A_` b`xi IB cvo t`Lv hvq bv |
tkl tngt`S` kvS`cUv | g`y`g` nvl qv eB`tQ | AvKiv cwi`vi | wekvj jvj mh`v cUvq W`e
t`tev t`tev Ki`tQ`N Ggb AmvaviY mh`v`-Awg K` evRv`i I t`w`ub | gn`Z`P g`ta`B G
Mõg`k fvtj v t`jM tM`jv Avgvi | Gi Kg mh`v`-t`Lvi Rb` ntj I G Mõg`gumLv`bK t`tK
hvl qv hvq | Aek` tmlv`bB g`v`Zvi tkl bq`N Avgvi Rb` Avtiv we`sq wO`tjv | mU`v n`Z bv
n`Z Kqvkv cot`Z `i`i` Ki`jv, Awg thb Kqvkv ka`i`b`Z cw`Qjvg | ej jvg`NGB
Awmd, tZvi Mõgi me t`jv`Ki tZv Kwe n`q h`evi K_v | GLv`b tKv`bv Kwe tB?

tctU fiv tB, KweZv wj L`e KLb! Lwj tctU w`k PP`nq bv |

Gi Kg GKUv PgrKvi gn`Z`P`Awmd`i Ggb e`ev`x K_v tgv`UB fvtj v jvM`jv bv
Avgvi | nq`Zv tmlUv e`t`SBN wKsev`Zt`u`Z`v`tel n`Z cv`i`N I ej t`jv, A_P A`w`Z
e`vcvi wK Rvbom, tctU fiv bv _vK`j I G`i gblv Kwe g`ZvB | Giv hZUv bv e`v`e
RM`Z Zvi`t`q te`k f`v`e RM`Z wePiv Kti | Awg A`bKw` b a`i G`i tevSvi tPov
KiwQ | GZ Afve GZ `wi`a`w`b`tq | Giv GZ fve cvq tKv`vq? mj G`i GZ Uv`b tKb?
tKv`bvi Ktg`y`tej v L`evi tRvUv`Z cv`i`j B G`i Avi wKQvPv bv | Giv ZLb Qv`te Mv`b
i`b`Z | wK`f`vte Zv m`e?

GBf`vte Avgv`i bvbvi Kg M`i Pj t`jv | wK`S` Awg m`eZ gj M`i t`tK Avcbv`i`tK
tek `i`i w`b`q G`tmQ | Gevi eis c`b`t`t`v` tdiv hvK | b`xi cvo t`tK te`w`tq ewo w`d`i
Avgiv t`Ljvg`N tek wKQv`jvK G`tm R`tov n`q`tQ | tevSv tM`jv N Giv IB mvj k
Dc`j`v`B G`tm`Q | Awmd ej wQj`N`õGB mvj`tki e`vcviUv fxlY BvUv`i`v`v`v` Ges
D`t`ERbvKi | Mõgi mnR`-mij gvb | _t`jv`l th Ggb cwi`P tg`ti K_v ej`t`Z cv`i, A`w`Z me
hv`ZK`nvmRi Ki`Z cv`i, bv t`Lj tmlUv wek`m n`e bv | Avi GKUv e`vcvi n`t`Q`N
GLv`b thme w`m`v`S`-tbqv nq, Zvi A`bK wKQj B tKv`bv AvBmZ w`f`v`E tB, A_P w`m`v`S`-
G`kevi tbqv n`q tM`jv tmlUv Awf`h`v`tK tg`tb w`b`ZB n`e`N Gi tKv`bv we`k`i tB | h`j`l h`j`l
a`i GB e`e`v P`j G`tm`Q`N Mõgi gvb | GBf`vte Zv`i K`j n`-veev`-SMov`d`v`m`v`i`
g`v`g`smv Kti G`tm`Q | tmBme g`v`g`smv th me mgq m`w`K wO`tjv Zv bq, wK`S` Gi m`v`g`m`R`K
w`f`v`E Uv ub`oqB k`z, b`b`j GZ `xN`v` b a`i e`vcvi Uv w`t`k _vKvi K_v bq | 0

c`I`c`v`Kvq GBme Mõg` mvj`tki K_v GZ c`toIQ, GZ weZK`n`t`q`Q Gme w`b`q th,
G`t`Z Dcw`Z _vKivUv GK we`kl e`vcvi etj g`tb ntjv Avgvi | wK`S` mgm`v t`Lv w`t`jv
Ab` RvqMvq | Awmd`k tW`k I i PivPv etj w`t`j b`N mvj`tk I i Ges Avgvi Dcw`Z _vKvi
`i`Kvi tB | GBme Mõg` cuj w`t`i i wKQv bmk Avgiv e`st`ev bv, Lv`gvLv G m`e`f`U GKUv
fj aviYv`Zwi n`e | wK`S` Awmd e`vcviUv`k w`b`j v ivR`w`ZK`f`vte | PivPv e`vcviUv bmk

I i KvtQ Ggbfvtē etj tQb th I i gtb ntqtQŃ GB mwj tki ivq celbaŃi Z| Ges thntZ AvRtKi mwj tki Acivax G ewoiB ivLvj , ZvB mwj tki ivq hvte Zvi cġ| th tqtQlv AwfthvM GtbtQ tm b'vh' wePvi crte bv| Rvbn tMtjv ṽvbxq GK gwiSi tqtq wj wj tK wetqi cġZkŃZ w' tQ GB ewoi ivLvj Avmj vg Zvi m½ A%ea m'úK© ṽcb Kti tQ, wKŠ' GLb tm tmUv A'Kvi Ki tQ| wj wj i eev ZvB tPqvi g'vb mvntēi KvtQ wePvi ṽwe Kti tQ| I B gwiS wvZvŠB `wi` g'vbyl , A_P A'w'Z fvtē Zvi cġ tek wKQytj vK Rtov ntqtQ Ges Zviv Gi GKUv wevZ-e'e'v Ki tZ Pvq, Avmj vtgi kw' -Pvq|

PvPvi wbtla bv i tB Avgiv mwj tki tMj vg| MŃgi cġq me g'vbyl Kqvkvq tFRv Nvřm eřm tQ, GKgv tPqvi w' tZ PvPv emv| gwU tZ emv g'vbyl t' jvi weci tZ Zvi eomo tPqvi UvřK i w'Zg tZv wekvj t' Lv'Q| Avi tmB wekvj tPqvti i Mv tNřm emv wj wj tK j vMtQ GKUv c'Z t' j i g tZv| Awg t' tL AerK nj vg| GtKert' ev'Pv GKUv tqtq| KZBev eqm nteŃ tlvj wK mtZi! Avgiv wMtq `wv t' j PvPv cġq Rj Š-tPvtL Avgv' i w' tK ZvKvtj bŃ wKŠ' wKQy ej t' j b bv| Avmj vg wMtq Avřiv `řUv tPqvi wbtq G t' j v| Avgvi gtb ntj Avm d tK t' tL GKaitbi wdmwmb 'i' ntqtQ, Ges gwiSi cġ| t' j vKRb ej tQŃ Avm d wgvme AvB tQ, tPqvi g'vb m'jav Ki evi cvi řev bv|

Gi g'vtb wK? GB t' j vK t' j v wK Avm d tK GKUv fi mvi RvqMv wntmē t' tL? Avm d wK GLvřb Gm l wece- l g'v' i g'v' t' kvbvq? KL t' bv Rvbn nqub tZv!

mwj tki i' t' Z PvPv cġq Avb'wmbK fi w' tZ Avmj vtgi wei' t' x D l w' cZ AwfthvMmg t' ni D t' j -Kti RvbtZ PvB t' j bŃ Avmj vg, tZvi wK Kl t' bi Av tQ KŃ|

Avmj vg mg' -AwfthvM GKertK' A'Kvi Kti ej t' vŃ Awg tZv I i j tM tZgb KZvl KB bv, Ab' mevBi j tM t' Lv nB t' j thgbŃ tKgb AvQ fvtj v AwQŃ i K t' gi KZv Aq, I i j tM l ZvB Aq| I B tQgwi Avgv' i d'w' t' bvi j vBm v GBme KZv KBqv teovB tZ tQ| Awg Dcw' Z m' t' j i KvtQ Gi wePvi PvB|

tek bvUKvq e' e'Ń m' t' n tB| Awfhy' wbtRB Gevi wePvi tP t' q eřm tQ! Avm t' i GKUv ŃAb DV t' j v| wKŠ' tPqvi g'vb mvntē tmLvřbB ṽvg t' j b bv, wj wj tK D t' i k' Kti ej t' j bŃ tZvi wK Kl t' bi Av tQ KŃ wj wj |

wj wj P c Kti i B t' j v|

I B tQgwi, tZv' i KZv KBvi KBwŃ PvPv cġq ŃsKvi w' tQ DV t' j b| wKŠ' Gevi I tm P c| GKUv tY ci B ṽb ṽb GKUv k' t' t' q gtb ntj v tqtQlv Kur tQ| wKŠ' tPqvi g'vb mvntē Gme Kvb w' K w' t' j Z Mj řeb bv, Zvi ŃsKvi i t' bB tmUv řev Sv tM t' j v|

GB tQgwi d'vQ d'vQ KBiv Kvbwe bv| hv RvbtZ PvBw t' nBw KŃ|

wj wj d'w' t' q d'w' t' q, Kmg-Umg tK tU, gv-evevi gv_v tL t' q hv ej t' j v Zv GBŃ Avmj vg ZvřK gwiR t' i mvgtb wbtq I i gv_vq nvZ ti tL cġZAv Kti tQ, wetqi cġZkŃZ w' t' q tQ|

Zvici?Ń Avevi ŃsKvi |

tnici tn Avgv' i Ki tQ|

Awg GtKert' PgtK DVj vg| Gi Kg fiv gRwj tM GZ_ t' j v t' j v t' Ki mvgtbŃ thLvřb t' g t' q Uvi gv-evev-fvB-řevb-AvZwq-řRbl i t' q tQŃ Gfvtē tK D Zvi tMvcb m'ú t' K P K_v d'w' m Kti t' q? wKŠ' e'v'cvi Uv l LvřbB tkl ntj vbv, PvPv ej t' j bŃ KB Ki tQ?

I B evs j v Nti w' bqv Ki tQ|

w' g'v KZv, G t' o t' i w' g'v KZvŃ Avmj vtgi w' PrKvi t' kvbv tM t' j v|

AB ZB P c ṽvKŃ PvPv ej t' j bŃ GB w' g'v v t' Z' g'v v t' K D w' K Qy t' L t' q v?

cġkŃv Kivi m½ m½ Awg eřS tMj vgŃ GB mwj tki ivq Avmj vtgi cġ| B hvte| GUv tmB cġPxb m'g m'v| cġZ' q' k'ři weeiY PvB| GB m' j i MŃgvA t' j GKwU mwj tki cġ| cvZ' ř wePvi K thgb GB cġk'et Zvřb t' t' ki D'P Av' v j Zl GKB cġk'et Zvřb| gtb nq Avgiv thb GL t' b v t' o nRvi eQi t' c'Q t' b cto AwQ; hLb ej v nt' q' j Ń Ń řRb'v ev A%ea m½ t' gi kw' -w' t' Z ntj m'v' ři cġq vRb nte, Ges tmB m'v' ři thgb tZgb ntj Pj řē bv; tK D h' w' Ń Ń Kwj i t' vq v' t' i g' t' a' K j g cġe'ó Ae' v' q' Ń b'v i x- c' j' l t' t' k' t' t' l ṽv' K GKgv l Zvi m'v' ři B Mh'Y t' h' v' m' nte! fveUv Gi Kg th, b'v i x- c' j' l KvD t' K ṽw' Kw i t' q ti tL w' g'v j Z nteŃ thb tm Zvř' i t' k Ń Kwj i t' vq v' t' i g' t' a' cġe'ó K j g Ń Ae' v' q t' L t' Z cvq!

hw' l H cġk'et t' KB GB mwj tki wePvi t' ki fi g'v KwU Lp ṽ' u' o' řē te w' i t' q G t' m' Qj , Ges mwj tki ivq m' t' Ń l Av' v' g' v' v' Kiv w' t' q' w' j Ń w' KŠ' tmB celbaŃi Z ivqUv w' t' Z l ZvřK tek teM t' c' t' Z ntj v| Kvi YŃ hw' l tK D Zvř' i t' k w' g'v j Z n t' z t' t' Lub; t' Lv th m' e' b' q' tmUv l GKRB D t' j -K i t' Z řj t' j v bv; wKŠ' A t' b t' KB Ggb A t' b K w' K Q B t' t' l t' q hv Zvř' i t' cġg'g m'ú t' K P B cġv' Y t' q l cġZ' q' k'ři i Gme weeiY Avm t' di PvřtK tek wec' t' B t' d' t' j w' t' j v eřj gtb ntj l Aw' t' i B w' Z v b Zvi e' w' e' Z; w' d' i t' c' t' j b| ŃsKvi w' t' q ej t' j bŃ GBme w' qv w' K cġv' Y Kiv hvB řev th Avmj vg wj wj t' i Ki tQ? GB gwiM tZv GKUv tekig, ten'vq vŃ g'ř l t' kvřb KZvB AvUKvq bv, GZ_ j vb gvB b' l i mvgtb dU KBiv Ggb GKLvb KZv KBqv d'v v B t' j v| g'g'gi' w' e' v' i gw' b' Mub' l t' Qgwi i g' t' a' bvB| Awg KB wK w' g'v v' Ń Rwj j gwiSi gvBqv_ j v RB t' b' GB MŃg Svřt' j v' i' Ab t' Q| GK M'Ev gvBqv Zvi , me_ j v B Lv b w' K ṽ fvtē i, tZv' g' v' Mv t' c' j v_ j v i Pw' t' b' o Ki Zvř tQ| wePvi Ki tZ nB t' j GB gwiS i B Kib j vřM AvřM| wK Kl t' Z' g'v i v?

PvPvi AbMZivN wR; tPqvi g'vb mve wKB KBtObN etj mg'fi tPrtq DVtj v| gwSi ct'fi tj vKRbN Zvt' i tKvrb tbZv tbB tevSv tMtj vN wgbtq tMtj v| GKRbtK i ayugbgb Kti ej tZ tkvrb tMtj vN Awmd fvBRvb wKQyKb|

tn wK KBtev?N PvPv Avevi I usKvi Qvoj bN tn wK GBLvtb _vtn, bv wKQyRvtb? `Bw' tbi RBtb' cj vWv ewotZ AvtQ, Lvglv Zvti Gmtei gta' RowBtZ Pvl K'vb?

wKs' cñ½Uv Dtv hvl qvi ci Zviv Gevi tek mvmx| tek KtqKRb GKmt½ ej tj vN GBLvtb bv _vKtj wK ABtev, fvBRvb AvgvMv m½- tL etS| Avcvb wKQyKb fvBRvb|

cwi w' wZi GB Avkw' sK cwi eZ' b AwmdtK tek bvf' m gtb ntj v| tm GZ' Y chS- Pz KtiB wQtj vN GgbwK Zvi Abf' wZ wK Zv- l tevSv hw' Qj bvN Gevi l Pz KtiB i Btj v| Awmdti bxi eZv t' tL tj vKRb Avevi `we Kitj vN fvBRvb Avctb wKQy Kb| Avctbi wK gtb Aq tnBWB bBtj Kb, Avgiv ub|

wKs' Awmd Ggb PzPvc ntq AvtQ th, gtb ntj v, tm tevev ntqB Rb' MhY Kti tQ| Zvi GB bxi eZvB tevanq PvPvtK epStq w' t' j v, Awmd Zvi wei' t' x tKvrb K_v ej te bv| l tK wbtq PvPvi th fqw cLg t' tKB KvR Ki wQj N Awmd tevanq Zvi wei' t' x Ae' vb tbtēN tmUv tKtU hvl qvq Gevi wZvb tek big| tmtēni mti AwmdtK ej tj bN etj v evev Awmd, tj vKRb tZvgvi K_v i' b tZ Pvq| Zvg wkw' jZ tQtj, Giv tZvgvK Avcb tj vK gtb Kti tZvgvi K_v i' b tZ PvBtQ' N tZvgvi hv Bt' Q wKQyGKuv ej |

cwi w' wZ GLb m' uY' PvPvi wqš' jY' N ivRbwZ bv Kitj l GB mvavi Y e' vcvii w eš' tZ tgvU l Kó ntj v bv Avgvi | Awmd th Avi K_v ej te bv tmUv eš' tZ tcti w| wecw Awmd Gevi wgt' gY, v' v' | GKw' tK PvPv, Zvt' i cwi evi l cwi ev' i m' s' b, Ab' w' tK Atc' jgvb RbZvN hv' i' g' s' l Awkvti i K_v ej tZ ej tZ tm RxebUvB cvi Kti w' t' Q! tm tKvbw tK hv' te? Awg eš' tZ cvii w, l GK A' w' Z msktU ctotQ| Ab' th Kv' iv Rb' nqtZv Guv tKv' bv mskUB bqN gvbl wbu' s' vq Zvi cwi ev' i i ct' j B hvq, wKs' l tZv mgvR e' t' j i ivRbwZ Kti, GZ mntR ZvB RbM' Yi wei' t' x hvl qv Zvi ct' j m' e' ci nq bv| tkl chS- evi evi Abt' v' tai cwi t' ct' j tZ tm tKej ej tZ cvitj vN Awg Avi wK ej tev| Avcbv' v' kRb hv fvtj v gtb Kti b ZvB Kti b|

PvPvtK ' uóZB L' jk l mšó gtb ntj v| uówP' E wZvb ivq tNv Yv Kitj bN tkvrb wgviv, Avgv' Mv KZv GKUvB| tZvgv' Mv tcvj v j vbt' i evP' v' bi j vB' Mv Ruj j gwSti GB Mlg QvBov PBj v hvBtZ ABtev| Awg Avi tKv' bv kw' - w' j v g bvN gwSti l GKgv' tmi mgq w' j v g, tm thBLvtb cvi' K tmBLvtb wMqv Ni Zj K, wKs' GB Mltg Avi bv|

Ruj j gwS Kvbvq t' f' t' cotj v| tKt' tKtU Avgvi Rb' cLq ` t' e' s' GK fvlvq tm hv ej t' j v Zvi A_ GB i KgN tm Mixe gvbl, GZ _ t' j v tQtj t' g' t' wbtq tm GLb hv' te tKv_ vq? Bt' Q Kitj B Ab' tKv_ vl wltq ewo Kiv hvq bwk? tKt' tKtU wbt' Ri' t' f' q' M' i weei Y w' t' q

tm PvPvi cvtqi l ci Swctq cotj vN Avgv' i GBev' i g' t' Zv b gvc KBiv ` vb tPqvi g' vb mve, gvBqv j v' i Awg wUvBqv gvBqv t' d' j v g, l t' M' ti Avi Ni t_ BKv evBi ABtZ w' gv' v...

` k' Uv gg' s' K| tePv' v wePvi tP' t' q wec' t' ctotQ| Avgvi Avi fvtj v j vM' Qj bv| GBme t' Lvi tP' t' q bv t' LvB fvtj v wQtj v| c' T' c' w' l Kvq Mlg' m' wj t' ki th weei Y ctotQ' N c' KZ At_ G' Uv Zvi tP' t' q At' bK tek f' q' s' Ki l Agv' w' e' K| Awg wbt' k' t' a Dtv wltq ewoi evB' ti i w' t' K wltq ` w' o' j v g| AvKv' k wekvj P' v' D' t' v' t' Q| tRv' Q' v' q t' f' t' m hv' t' Q' c' w' ex' N c' k' w' Z' i GB Xre' i' f' c' th- t' K' v' t' b' v' gvbl t' K' g' s' K' ti w' t' Z' cv' ti, mg' - M' w' b l te' bv g' t' Q w' t' Z' cv' ti N wKs' GB gn' t' Z' Avgvi wKQ' B fvtj v j vM' Qj bv, eis GB cwi t' e' t' k c' k' w' Z' i GB i' f' c' - H' k' h' K' g' t' b n' r' Qj w' b' o' i, we' t' e' P' v' n' x' b| Avi wKQy' b' q' N Awmd' i f' u' g' K' v' Uv wKQ' t' Z' B' gv' b' t' Z' cv' i' w' bv Awg| l t' K' b wKQ' B' ej t' j v bv? NUBv m' e' t' U' wKQy' b' v' Rv' b' t' j' B' wK' N' weP' v' t' i i' v' q' Uv w' b' t' q' t' Z' v' K_ v' ej t' Z' cv' i' t' Z' v! GgbwK t' g' t' q' U' l h' w' Ac' i' v' a' K' ti _ v' t' K, Zvi kw' - t' K' b' t' c' t' Z' n' t' e' c' t' i' v' c' w' i' ev' i' w' t' B' N' Z' v' i' v' t' K' b' ev' - P' z' n' t' e'!

wKQ' j' t' Y' i' g' t' a' B' m' f' v' f' v' O' t' j' v' N' t' j' v' K' R' b' w' d' t' i' t' h' t' Z' i' i' " Kitj v; Avi hvevi mgq ej veij Kitj j vM' t' j vN KvqWv tPqvi g' vb mve fvtj v Kitj v bv; N tn wKB eSevi cvitQ, eBSv i' Bbv Ggb wePvi Wv Kitj v; N Ruj j gwSi Dci Zvi i' vM AvtQ| tni cvj v l tZv l B Nti hvl qv Avmv Kti, tnBw wK Avi tn Rv' t' b' bv? N GBme UK' t' i' v' K_ v' q' Avgvi avi YvUv thb LwbKuv cwi' e' vi nq| Zvi gv' t' b' Awmd' i' f' v' B' w' b' R' v' g' l' Ruj j gwSi t' g' t' q' t' i' w' t' K' n' v' Z' ewot' q' t' Q| w' b' o' q' B' Gi wePvi Pvl qvi m' v' n' m' n' q' v' b' gwSi, t' P' t' q' Q' j' i' v' L' v' t' j' i' wei' t' x' N' wKs' Zvl ntj v bv| Avgvi gtb n' r' Qj N GB gwSi l ci Awmd' i' PvPvi tKv' bv Kv' i' t' Y' f' x' l' Y' i' v' M' AvtQ| bBtj GB kvj j' t' m' i' v' q' Uv GZ w' b' o' i' n' t' Z' v' bv| wZvb h' w' Zvi i' v' L' v' j' t' K' t' d' f' v' i' l' K' ti' b, Zvt' K' kw' - b' v' - l' t' b, Zey tZv gwSi wei' t' x' Ggb GKwU ivq t' qv m' e' b' q| GLb tevSv hv' t' Q' N' GB gwSi B tKv' bv GK t' g' t' q' i' m' t' ½' q' s' Zvi _ Yai c' j' R' w' o' t' q' ctotQ, hv Zvi Rb' i' aywee' Z' K' i' B' bq, AcgvbRbKl etU| h' w' l' G' t' Z' Ruj j gwSi tKv' bv t' v' l' t' b' B, wKs' PvPv Zvi i' v' M' Uv Svov l tKv' bv Rvq' Mv cvt' Q' b' bv etj gwSi l' c' t' i' B' Svotj b|

GKU' j' Y' ci Awmd Gtm Avgv' t' K' WwKtj vN Pj, tFZti Pj, GB k' t' Z' i' g' t' a' ` w' o' t' q' AwQm tKb?

m' w' Z' tek kxZ j vM' Qj Avgvi | XvKvq GLt' b' v' i' w' Z' g' t' Z' v' Mig, A_ P' GLvtb kxZ ctotQ, m' U' v' n' t' Z' v' n' t' Z' Kzqv' cotQ' N' cwi t' e' k' U' v' B' Ab' i' K' g' | AvR' t' Ki GB m' w' j' k' Uv bv ntj mgqUv' t' K' tek Dct' f' v' M' Kiv thZ| wKs' Dct' f' v' M' Kiv ` t' i' _ v' K, Avgvi K_v ej t' Z' B' fvtj v j vM' Qj bv, gb Lv' i' v' c' j v M' Qj | gtb n' r' Qj N GBi Kg AwePvi bv Rwb m' v' i' v' t' t' ki KZ Rvq' M' v' q' B' N' t' U' P' t' j' t' Q' N' Avgiv, knievmx gvbl iv, hvi Lei l i' w' L' bv| Awmd' i' m' t' ½' ewoi tFZti Gt' m' l Avgvi tKv' bv K_v ej t' Z' Bt' Q' Kti bv| K_v etj bv Awmd l | tK

Rvfb I tKvfbv `KwclqZ w`tz PvBtQ Kx bv | tm tPov Kitj AvRtK KwB KwVb wKQyK_v i`vbtq t`tev Awg |

wKQyY ci Lvl qvi WwK cotjv | tUwetj Avgv`i mt½ PvPvI tLtz emtj b | tek mnR-`vfwek wZub | thb hv KtiitQb ZvtZ tKvfbv fj tbB, tKvfbv Ab`vq tbB | A`vZ! GtKB tevanq cwj wUkqvb etj ! tLtz etm mnRfvteB Mí `i`i` Kitj b wZubN Awmtdi evel gvtqi K_v wRtAm Kitj b, Avgvi wetq bvbv K_v RvbZ PvBtj b | wKŠ` Avgv`i `RbtKB `vqmvi v tMvtQi DEi w`tz t`tL nqtZv PvPv wKQyAbgvb KtiB AwmtdK Df`k` Kti ej tj bN Awg Rvb evel, GB NUbvq Zug Avgvi I ci iVm Kti AvtQv | G-I gwmbN Awg Rvjj gwSi I ci AwPvi KtiwQ | Avmjvtgi mt½ th wj wj i tKvfbv m`uK`tbB, Zv tZv bq | wBdqB AvtQ, bBtj tqtqUv GZ tRvi w`tq ej tZ cviZv bv | wKŠ` Zvici I AvgvK Ggb w`xvš-wbtZ ntjv tKb Rvfbv? Kvi YN Avmjvg e`vciUv c`ivcyi A`xKvi KtiitQ | I`i m`utK` e`vciUv tgb wbtj I`i wetqi e`v`v Kitz ntZv | Mltgi gvb`li avi YvN wetqB mKj mgm`vi mgvavb | wKŠ` th tQtj wU Zvi m`uK`K Gfvte A`xKvi KtiN tZgb GKUv e`gvk tQtj i KvQ tqtqUvi wetq t`qv wK wK ntZv? ntZv bv | wetq w`tj nqtZv Mltgi gvb | kwš-tctZv, fvetZv Awg GKUv etov KvR KtiwQ, b`vq wePvi KtiwQ | wKŠ` Zvici? GiKg GKUw wetqi ci Avmjvg wj wj i mt½ Lp fvtjvfvte msvi Kitzv etj wK tZvgi gtb nq? bv, Kitzv bv, eis GkeQti i gv_vq ZvjvK w`tZv | ZvQovl AvtiKwU e`vci AvtQ | IB th KZ_tjv tjvK t`Ltz hviv gwSi c`vL Lp tmv`Pvi, tftv bv I iv wbtRiv `ZtUzfvte GgbwU KtiitQN Giv me BqwmB Lvbi tjvK | tm memgq AvgvK weZ Kivi Zvtj AvtQ, GKUv Kti Bmj LjR teov`Q | Awg hv GBiKg GKUv ivq bv w`Zvg, Zvntj BqwmB LvB wRtZ thZ | nvtU-NvtU Ggbfvte Gme etj teovZv thb Avgvi ivLvj bq, KvRUv AwgB KtiwQ | Awg tm m`hvM ZvtK t`tev tKb? GB ivtqi gva`tg Awg ZvtK eyStq w`jvgN Awg hv PvBtev ZvB nte, Zvi wKsev Zvi fvovtU ewnbxi mva` tbB Gi Ab`v Kti | Gme etov tbsiv cwj wU evel, Zug eStv bv | Zug th ivRbmZ Kitz PvI, tmiKg wei x ivRbmZ tKv_vl c`vte bv | Zte nuv, Rvjj gwS cwv w`zi wKvi | `Rb c`vvekvj x tjvKi `vlgZvi tiLvtiw`tZ tm ntjv w`FKwUg | tm hv Gfvte cKv`k` wePvi bv tPtq Avgvi KvQ tMvctb Gtm Gi c`vZKvi PvBZv, Awg wBdqB wKQyGKUv e`v`v KiZvg | ZvtK th Mltg Qvovi K_v etj wQ tmUvI Kitz nte bvN G wbtq BqwmB LvbtK tKvfbv tNuU cvKvbi m`hvMB t`tev bv | tm Avgvi mt½ Gme tLj vq wRZtZ cvi te bv | BqwmB tKvfbvfvteB Avgvi tPtq eo cwj wUkqvb bq |

Awmd AtbK`Y a`i PzPvc i`tb hvw`Qj, Gevi gl` Lj tjv, ej tj vN Awg Avcbv`i GBme ivRbmZ mwZ`B eyS bv | wKŠ` ivRbmZi bvtg hv KtiitQb ZvtK Awg NYv Kw |

KivB DvPZN PvPv GtKvfi `vfwek, Awmtdi K_vq GZUKz iVmTj b bvN GtK Zug fvtjvfvte t`Ltz Awg eis `tLB tcZvg | tZvgi eqmUv tZv Gme tgb tbqvi bq | tZvgi eqm Awg | Lp `vck wQjvg | mvtgi mgvR, `eAvbK mgvRZtšj K_v ej tZ ej tZ Avi fvetZ fvetZ Avgvi w`b tKtU thZ | Awg NtgrtZ thZvg mgvRZtšj K_v fvetZ fvetZ, Ntgi gta` `c`et` LZvg mgvRZtšj, Nvg fvotZvI mgvRZtšj K_v fvetZ fvetZB | tZvgi e`vciUv Awg ZvB eyS | tZvgvK GKUv K_v ewj evelN GB aitbi ivRbmZ hviv Kti, Zvt`i gta` GKmgq nZvkv AvmteB | tmUv Avmvi AvtMB Zug ivRbmZ tQto w`I | ivRbmZ eo Lvivc wRvbm, it`i gta` Gi tcvKv X`K hvq, tKvfbvfvteB Qvov hvq bv | wKŠ` Avgvi gtZv Ggb ivRbmZ Kivi tPtq bv Kiv AtbK fvtjv |

Nti Gtm Avgvi gtb nwQj N GUV wK PvPvi Kbtckb? GKKvtj wec`ei `c`et` Lv gvb`li czB-cieZ`cvc-`vKvi? Avgvi gRvB j vMwQj | GB d`wgvj Uv tevanq Kbtckb Kitz fvtjvfvte | Avmvi c`_thgb Awmd KtiwQj, GLb thgb PvPv Kitj b, m`hvM tctj nqtZv Awmtdi evel GgbUvB Kiteb | hvfvK, me wgvj tq Awg wbtRi I ci Lp wei` n`q DVjvg, GLvB Gtm GKUv Mvotj i gtZv KvR KtiwQ etj wbtRi I ci B iVm nt`Q | XvKv t`tK evBti tetivB wj `v` Kivi Rb`, GZ RvUj NUbvi g`LvgyL nI qvi Rb` bq | Kvj tKB GLvb t`tK Ptj thtZ nte, Awmd hvK Avi bv hvK | wKŠ` ivZUv KvUvfvte tZv mgm`v | Awmtdi mt½ K_v ej tZ fvtjv j vMwQj bv, GK aitbi A`v`Ki bxi eZv weivR Kiti `Rtbi gta`, Gfvte ivZ KvUvfvte hvq bwmK? wgvj tKl t`LwQ bv, GB NUbvq I ci c`vZw`vq Kx tK Rvfb! GK Kvc Pv tctj fvtjv ntZv, wKŠ` ewj KvK`N GB aitbi bvbvi Kg Gtj vgtjv w`Pšv gv_vq Gtm fi KiwQj | Aek` wKQy`Yi gta`B PwP Gtj b Pv wbtq, Awg gtb gtb Lp KZÁ teva Kijvg | Awmd ej tj vN wgvj tKv_vq PwP?

I tevanq tZvgi I ci ti tM AvtQ, Pv wbtq AvmZ ej jvg, Gtjv bv |

I tK cvw`tq t`b, etj b bBtj Pv Lvtev bv |

wgvj Gtjv GKUyY ci B`N WwKwQm tKb?

tevm bv |

bv emtev bv, wK ej we ej |

Lp ti tM AwQm, bv?

iWt`v bv`N wgvj thb GtKvfi R`tj DVtj vN tqtqUvi I ci GZ eo GKUv AwPvi Kiv ntjv, Avi ZB wKQb ej wj bv?

Awg wK ej tev, Awg wK Gi wKQyRvb?

G_tjv wK RvbZ nq? GUV tZv GKUv Kgbt`Yi e`vci | tKvfbv m`uK`bv_vKtj tKvfbv tqtq Mltgm`x tjvKi migtb Gme K_v etj? A_P GUV tkvbi ci tZvi migtbB evelK Ggb GKUv RNb` KvR Kitz t`tLI ZB wKQb ej wj bv?

Awmd Pz Kti i Btj v, Avi wgvj etj B Pj tj vN evel crij uU. tnti tMtv vK wRtZ tMtv, Rvjj PpvtK GB Mlg QvotZ nte wK nte bv tmme wbtq Avgvi gv_v e`v tbB| tZviv th tKDB tqtqUvi K_v fvevQm bv, tmlvB AvgvtK AevK Kti w`QNI tevSv tMtv Avgvt` i mtz hLb Pvpv K_v ej wQvj b, wgvj ZLb AvtkcvtkB wQvj vN tqtqUvi wK nte ZB GKevi l tftt t` tLwQm? GZ_tj v tj vtKi mvgtb tm Gi Kgfvtte Zvi mautKp K_v etj tQ, GB K_v `y` tbi gta`B Avtiv `Pvi tU Mltg evZvtmi tetM Qvotq cote| tqtqUvi wK Avi tKvfbv masyb i Btj v? gvbtl i KvqQ tm gL t` Lvte wK Kti? Avmj vtgi mtz wetaq tnvK bv tnvK, ASZ tm hvr` kw`-tctZv, Zvntj wj wj GKUzntj l kwS-tctZv| ZB tZv ASZ GB wltql wKQvej tZ cvi wZ!

Gevi l Awmd tKvfbv K_v ej tj v bv| wj wj B cktKtj vN miz` Kti ej tZv `v`v, tKb ZB Ggb Pz Kti wQvj? ZB G ewoi masytbi K_v fvevQvj, ZvB bv? evel tnti tMtv Zvi masybrwmb nq, Avmj vtgi mtz wj wj i mautK`Kvi Kti wbtj `qs wbrvtgi e`vcvi Uvl ctZwZ ntaq hvq, tmlv ntj G ewoi gvb masyb atj vq j wUtaq ctoN GBme fvevQvj, ZvB bv `v`v!

Awmd Gevi `Kvi Ktj vN niiv, fvevQj vg|

wQ `v`v, wQ! GB tZvi KugUtqU? GB KugUtqU wbtq ZB wcece ivRbmiz Kwi m? wbtRi ewoi masytbi K_v tftt ZB GZ etov GKUv Ab`vqtk cktk w`wj? wQ! tZvi mtz K_v ej tZl Avgvi NYv j vMttQ| wgvj `c`vc cv tdtj Pj tMtv|

wj wj tqtqUvi Rb` Avgvi miz` Lvivc j vMttQj | wbdqB GZme RvUj Zvi K_v tftt tm fvtj vevtmib, G ewoi ivLvjtK fvtj vevmtj th Ggb cwi w`wzi gta` cotZ nte, tm nqtZv Zv fvevZl cvti wbl fj RvqMvq GtmQj l | Avgvi gtb ntj v AwmdtK k³ wKQy K_v ej v` i Kvi | gtb ntj v ewj NtZB bv tkYvPz ntZ Pvm? GB tZvi tkYvPz nl qv? ZB bv G mgvRUvtK e`tj w`tZ Pvm? GB KugUtqU wbtq ZB mgvR e`j we? GZw b fti AvgvtK ZB thme K_v etj wQm me evtkvqwr, feqv; wcece-bqN ZB Avmtj Avgvi evj Uv wQwwe|o wKs` wKQB ej v nqvb Avgvi | AtbKvY ati `Rtbi gta` GK A`Kv Ki bxi eZv| Awig tKvfbv KvR bv tctq evBti ZwiKtq i Bj vg| t` Lj vg, g; yevZvtm cKti i cwbttZ tQvU tQvU tXD DVtQ Avi ZvtZ Ptt` i Avtj v covq gtb nt`Q tRvQbv_tj v tfto tfto hv`QNI A`vZ GKUv `k`| Avgvi Avevi gtb ntj vN ckwz gvbtl i GZme RvUj ZvtK tKqvi Kti bv|

Avtiv wKQvY ci `i t`tK Mvbi ka tftm Gtjv| gtb ntj v tKD GKRB Mvb MvBtZ MvBtZ Gw`tkB AvmtQ| niiv ZvB| maeZ cKti i l B cvo w`tq cvtq Pj v ct_ tndU Pj tQ tKD| Avi wbtmZv ev ivtzi fq`i Kitz tMtaq Pj tQNI

Awig fvevQj vg wK GB i tZ w`b hvte mRbl bvBqv
cvi Ktiv `yLbx ivavti |
Zwg tZv mRbl bvBqv, Awig th tMvctj i gvBqv ti
l ti l ti bvBqv
Zwg bo Kij v `»fvE QvBq
mRbl bvBqv, cvi Ktiv `yLwb ivavti |

A`bv efsI Mvbi l B welyemj wK Kvity Rvmb bv, Avgvi gb Lvivc Kwi tQ w`tj v bZb Kti |

Atzei, 2002

Zviv ZLb cweĪZv i Ǟlv Ki uQj

ZLb weĪKj, i v̄vq NigtLv gvbtĪi tntZ, wi Kkv-ewm-ugubevm-U'w' ʔmGbwR AĪUwi·v, t̄qvtj t̄qvtj gvfn igRvtbi cweĪZv i Ǟlvi AvnYvb mʔj Z tcv÷vi, tgvto tgvto tmB cweĪZv i Ǟlvi Rb̄ wbtqwmRZ t̄ʔv̄mex `tj i tk̄b̄ wōN̄ tKv_vl cweĪZvi j·Nb nt̄Q Kx bv, Avi dUcvZ aĪi tntU hvlqv AmsL̄ gvbtĪN̄ mevi tPvL-gĪ tKgb D̄m̄ʔs-wenYj - DrKwĒZÑ wK mgĪq my' kixĪi emvq tdiv hvtē tZv! wKs' gvġb Avi tivRxtK GmĪei wKQB̄ ūk̄Ki uQj bv| Zviv eĪm̄uQj GKUv AĪUwi·vq, gMentq, ci ūĪi cĪZ GKwM̄ gĪbvthvM w̄tq| be-weewnz `ʔūmZ Zviv, Ges mĪx| wĪtqi ci gvĪ `ygv̄m cvi ntqĪQ, GLĪbv ci ūĪi cĪZ ḡ» we-ʔq KvUvb Zv̄'i, GLĪbv Zviv cĪZgn̄ʔZ̄bZb KĪi ci ūĪiK Aweʔvi Kivi Avb̄` wĪfv̄i, Ggb e- -Zviv ci ūĪiK wbtq th, gĪb nq, thb cĪZgn̄ʔZ̄GK AciĪK nmiĪq tĪjvi fĪq Aw̄i ntq AvĪQ| Gi KviYI AvĪQ| tivRxtK eD wntm̄te cvl qvi e'vcviUvĪK gvġb i x̄mZgĪZv wbtRi tms̄f̄vM' eĪj gvbt| tivRx AwZkq ifcmx, Zvi iĪci eYb̄w w̄tZ tM̄tj cĪtġB Zvi kixĪi w̄tK bRi coĪēN̄ cĪq cvĪ dU Qq BwĀ j ʔf̄tm, M̄tqi iO Kuv̄ nj ʔ i gĪZv, gĪUv Pw̄` i gĪZv AeYb̄xq D̄ʔj Zvq Sj gj KĪi, tPvL `ʔUv tFRv tFRv, fivU eK, tKvgĪi fudR kZvāxi inm̄, Avi hLb tntU hvq ZLb AnsKvix ivRnsmxi nuUvi K_v gĪb cĪo| Ggb ifcmx GKUv eD Zvi fiv̄M' RĪU hvte gvġb Zv KĪi bvl fiv̄ēw, A_P ev- ʔē ZvB N̄tUĪQ| Zvi memqB gĪb nq, tm tivRxi Rb̄ thvM' cvĪ uQĪj v bv, w̄ZvSB̄ tePvix GKUv Afvex msmv̄i i tġtq eĪj, AK- ʔr̄ evcUv gĪi w̄tq Zv̄'iĪK A_B m̄M̄i tĪtj w̄tqūQj eĪj gvġbĪK Zv̄'i KvĪQ m̄cvĪ eĪj gĪb ntqūQj | GgbwK, gvġb wĪkym KĪi, i iv h̄w̄ gd- ʔj bv t- ʔK XvKvi ewm̄`v ntZv, Zvntj, GZme mgm̄v m̄Ēj Gi tPĪq fiv̄j v wĪtq ntZ cvĪZv tivRxi | Aek' tivRxi fievUv wK Gi D̄tēv| wbtRi ifc m̄ʔU h̄_ō m̄PZb ntq| Zvi gĪb nq, gvġb B̄ʔQ KiĪj B Gi tPĪq fiv̄j v cvĪx tĪZ cvĪZv| tivRx Rv̄bN̄ ifcB GLb, GB h̄M, tġtq̄` i wĪtqi GKgvĪ thvM'Zv bq; cvĪc̄Ų Avb̄j w̄zK Av̄iv AĪbKwQy `v̄L| tġtqi wKŲlv x̄Ųlv, ifc- ʔY Qvovl cwi ewi K Ae- v Ges AvZwq- Rb̄ t̄tL, wĪtkl KĪi AfveM̄' cwi ev̄i i eo tġtqĪK tZv tKD wĪtqB KiĪZ Pwq bv `wqZ; tbqvi fĪqN̄ A_P gvġb GmĪei tKv̄b̄wKQB̄ tZvq̄v KĪi w̄b| tm mȳk̄B, m̄k̄w̄ŲZ, GKUv gw̄ēb̄vk̄bj tKv̄ūm̄b̄Z D̄P̄c̄Ī Pvkwi KĪi, AĪbK UvKv teZb cvqN̄ GmenKQB̄ tZv wĪtqi evRv̄i D̄P̄? Īi wĪtKvq, gvġb ZeytKb th Zv̄tKB wĪtq KiĪj v tivRx Zv t̄f̄teB cvq bv| `Rb̄ GĪKev̄i wĪcixZ `w̄tKvY t- ʔK wĪtqi e'vcviUv t̄tL eĪj `Rb̄ `R̄tbi KvĪQ Av̄iv teK AvKl̄Ųxq ntq D̄v̄tQ, Zv̄'i

tivgv̄wUKZv Avi d̄t̄iv̄ʔQB̄ bv, ci ūĪiK GKgn̄Z̄ʔQto _vKĪZl Kó nq `R̄tbi | gvġb hZŲY AwĪtm _vĪK tivRxi `geU ntq Av̄tm, h̄w̄ l w̄tbi ḡtā AĪbKevi B t̄d̄v̄b K_v nq Zeymqg thb KvUĪZB Pwq bv| AwĪtm t- ʔK wĪtqi Ḡtm gvġb cĪZw̄ bB evB̄i tetivevi K_v eĪj, wKs' tKv̄b̄w̄ bB ntq l̄t̄v bv| m̄U'vi ci ti ÷ tbqvi K_v eĪj gvġb GKUztkvq, wKs' ti ÷ Avi tbq bv, wĪcj wĪp̄tq tm S̄wĪtq cĪo tivRxi l̄ci, tivRxi m̄v̄b̄` Ask tbq, Zvi ci KLB th iv̄Z L̄vevi mgq ntq hvq tUib cvq bv tKD| Av̄tm gvġb̄i D̄l̄vgZv cĪq m̄v̄ivZB Pj ʔZv, tivRv Av̄mvi ci iv̄Z tL̄tq̄` tq N̄yġtq cĪo, d̄tj m̄U'vi D̄l̄vgZvUKz cvM̄jvgxi ch̄Ųq t̄c̄ŲQ̄tQ| tivRxi l̄ ev̄w w̄tZ B̄ʔQ KĪi bv, tePv̄iv Zvi kixiUvĪK GZ cO` KĪi, GZ Z̄w̄oĪq Z̄w̄oĪq D̄c̄f̄vM̄ KĪiN̄ tm ev̄w t̄q wKfv̄te? KĪqKw̄ b̄ aĪiB C̄` i kw̄cs Kivi K_v ej ʔQ gvġb, tivRxi th̄Z Pwq; AĪbK kw̄csN̄ GLbB̄ i i" bv KiĪj tKl KiĪZ mgm̄v n̄ē| gvġb L̄e `wqZev̄b tQĪj, ewoi mevi Rb̄B̄ wKQybv-wKQyKb̄te tm, Kv̄tRi tġtqUv l̄ Z̄w̄j Kv t- ʔK ev̄ hvqwb, m̄t̄z thvM̄ ntqĪQ k̄j i ewo| wĪtqi ci GUvB cĪg C `N̄ kw̄csUv GKUzeomo bv ntj Pj ʔē tKb, Ges tmUv gv̄bm̄ūb̄ē ntZ n̄ē| wKs' GZme cwi KĪi bv KĪi l̄ Zv̄'i Avi hvlqv ntq DV̄tQ bv| Av̄R̄tK mKv̄j ZvB tivRx eĪj ʔQÑ AwĪtm t- ʔK Av̄R̄tK GKUzZvovZ̄w̄o tetiv̄Z cvĪ te bv?

Av̄R̄tK? niw...cvĪte| tKb?

Zvntj tZvgvi Avi emvq Av̄mvi `i Kvi tbB, w̄c̄n̄tq GKUv t̄d̄v̄b KĪi w̄ l, Aw̄gB tetiv̄te, Zvi ci kw̄cs KĪi GKev̄i emvq w̄d̄i te|

BdZwi?

I Uv evB̄i tKv_vl KĪi w̄tj B Pj ʔē|

tRv ūKg gn̄iv̄bx|

tivRx th tKb Zv̄tK emvq Av̄m̄Z bv KĪi ʔQ tmUv eĪʔZ t̄c̄t̄l gvġb wKQy eĪj bv, emvq w̄d̄i t̄j Avi tetiv̄te n̄ē bv, tmUv tm-l eĪS̄ tM̄ʔQÑ tm ZvB wĪKĪi cĪw̄eUv m̄w̄M̄n̄ tġt̄b tbq|

AeĪtk̄l, GLb, GB wĪtKĪj Zviv gv̄tK̄Ųi cĪ_ | AwĪtm Q̄jŪi ci gw̄O _K_ ʔK w̄f̄tōi t̄f̄Z̄t̄l t̄m̄s̄f̄vM̄ ʔt̄g Zviv GKUv w̄mGbwR AĪUwi·v t̄c̄t̄q̄Q, Avi eūŲY m̄w̄b̄ā`ewĀZ eĪj gvġb tmUv̄Z D̄t̄VB eD̄t̄K R̄w̄oĪq aĪi ʔQ| tivRx Kw̄l̄g iv̄t̄M̄N̄ GB Ki Kx, iv- vi t̄j vKRb Kx ej ʔēN̄ eĪj l̄ j̄v̄f̄ nqwb| D̄t̄ēv gvġb i w̄tq w̄t̄q̄QÑ hv ej vi ej̄K, wbtRi eD̄t̄K R̄w̄oĪq aĪi w̄, tmUv Zv̄'i AĪZv t̄Lvi `i Kvi wK?N̄ gvġb̄i Rv̄bv uQĪj v bv, iv- vi tgvto tgvto gvfn igRvtbi cweĪZv i Ǟlvi AvnYvb wbtq th cv̄niv̄v̄t̄i `j ʔt̄j v̄ w̄oĪq tM̄ʔQ, Zv̄'i Kv̄tQ GB `k' t̄k̄v̄f̄bxq bv-l gĪb ntZ cv̄i | cĪZw̄ bB GB `j ʔt̄j v̄ w̄oĪq hvq, tKv_vl tKv̄bv ti ÷ ʔi ʔU tL̄j v Av̄tQ Kx bv, _vKĪj tmL̄v̄b̄ eĪm̄ tKD Lv̄ʔQ Kx bv, c̄Kv̄t̄k' tKD w̄m̄M̄t̄iU aiv̄ʔQ Kx bv, wi Kkv-w̄mGbwR-U'w' ʔZ tKv̄bv t̄c̄ŲK R̄jU eĪm̄ tenvq̄cv̄b

Ki tQ Kx bvN GmeB CMtj i gtZv ZxTtPvtL chfey Kti Zviv| mtz AvtQ gvBK, tmLvth mviw b Pjt gvtg igRvtbi cweI Zv i Qvi AvvYbN w tbi tejv cvbvni t tK wei Z vKb, tnvUj -ti -ti u-Lvevi t vKvb eU ivLp, Akj-Zv-tenvqcbv cwi ZvM Ki b, nvi vg eR Ki b, nvj vj DcvR Ki b, Ki Avb cob, Ki Avb eSb, Avj Ki Avtbi mgvR Mob BZ w | Zviv Aek Gme tkw tbi gg terSvi tKvtbv tPovB Kti bv, Zvt i KvR nt Q AcweI Zvi wei t x AvKktb hvL qvN MZ KtqKw tb kni Rfo Zvt i AvKktb kni i AcweI KvRj vc AtbKLwbB Ktg GtmQ| cU gw tK GKUz temk B AvKktb thZ ntZv| thgb, GKUv ti -ti u tLvj v tctq j teha tmLvth Xtk tLz vKv hpeKt i tCvUv, efovt i Kvb ati DV-em Kivt, gvtbRvi tK Po_vai t qv; tKvtbv hpeK- hpeZtK AvcEKi Ae vq t Lz tctj Zvt iK ati Gtb kwi qv tgvZvteK wePvi Kiv BZ w | GKw b GK KugDwb -i mtz tZv SMOvB teha tMtj v| evUv etj Kx bvN Lvevi t vKvb eU ivLj Ab atgP t jvKRtbi bwk Ampeav nq, wKsev wi KkvL qvj vt i gtZv ktgRvxt i ct t thznZv tivRv ivLv mae bq Ges Zvt i msLvl Kg bq, Zvt i Rb ntj l ti -ti u tLvj v ivLv i Kvi | Avti kvj v Gt k ntj v gmj gvtbi t k, weagP i Gt tk tK vKtZ etj tQ, Pjt tMtj B cvti! Avi ktgRvxt? I iv hw tivRv ivLz bv cvti tZv Nti etm vKK, evBti tetivtbi i Kvi bvB, Gt tk vKtZ ntj GLvbKvi wbgg Kvbp tgb Pj tZ nte| kvj v Avevi etj Kx bvN Bmj vg tZv Ggb evovemo mg B Kti bvN Avti ZB evUv KugDwb -, Bmj vtgi ZB wK epSm; Avevi etj N Ggb tKvtbv wbgg bwk Gt tk bvB th tivRv ivLzZB nte; Avti Avgiv thUv ej tev tmUvB wbgg, me wbgg tZvi H Puzqv gvKp msveavt t j Lv vKtZ nte bwk; Avgiv H msveavtbi lci gvZ, Avgiv l BUv gwmb bvN Avgiv gwmb Ki Avb-mpvni msveavt| tmw b H KugDwb -Uv tK tgi Avagiv Kti nvmcvZvtj cwm t qv Zviv| Ges Zviv GBme kw -t q cKvk iv vq, mevi tPvtLi mvgtbB, GgbwK cvj kivi Zvt iK wei Z Kivi mvm cvq bv|

GLb Aek AtZvUv AvKktb thZ nt Q bv| t jvKRb Lp mveavb ntq tMtQ| Zvt i t Lz mf tq i Pjt hv t Q| Zvt i nvZ wkvck Kti N AvKktb bv thZ cvitj fvtj v j vtM bwk? GKUz AvtM Zviv GK hpeKtK kvmb Kti tQ etU, wKs mva tgtUwb| evUv t vKvb t tK wMvtiU wKbvQj Avi ZLbB Zviv ZvtK wMtq wti ati wQj N l B kvj v w tbi tejv wMvtiU wKbvj K vb?

fVB, BdZwi i ci Lvl qvi Rb wKtbvQ|

Zvi cgvY wK? GLbB th Lme bv Zvi tKvtbv cgvY AvtQ?

fVB Avvg tivRv ti tLwQ, GLb wMvtiU Lvtev tKb?

tivRv ivLQm ZviB ev cgvY wK? Avi AtZv fVB fVB Kim K vb, Avgiv Zi evc j wM LvbwKi tcvj v N GB K_v etj Zviv ZvtK Kvb ati DVem Kivi wbt R w t qvQj | wMvtiU

aivtj Aek wcvUq Prgov Ztj tdjv thZ! aivqub hLb, Avi ej tQ hLb th tm tivRv ti tLz GBRb At ZB tQto w tZ ntj vN teAvBwb wKQvtZv Avi Kiv hvq bv! wKs tQto w t q nvZ wkvckUv tetv tMtQ| Avi wK GgbB GKUw gntZ Zvt i CMj tPvtL gvgbt i AtUwi wU aiv cto| gvgb ZLb Zvi GK nvZ tivRxi nvZ ati, AvtiK nvZ l i Kutai lci t tL wbtRi tR wZl-we v dj w Qj | GZB gMentq wQj v Zviv th, KLb Zvt i tK tNivl Kti tdjv ntq tQ tUiB cvqub| AB LvbwKi cz evBi Aqv AvqN KKR KtE Gi Kg GKUw wPrKvi t tB Zvt i tNvi fvt0 Avi nZf v ntq v tL Zvt i Pricvfk tek KtqKRb AtPbv t j vK| nvBR vKvi t tte cU t g GKUz fq tctq hvq gvgb| KKR KtE wPrKviU Avevi t tZ tctj Zvi fj fvt0, eStZ cvti N Giv gvtg igRvtbi cweI Zv i QvKvix j | GivB GLb t tki metPq cvl qvi dj gvbj, GKgvI GivB Ggb wPrKvi Kti th KvDtK wbt R w tZ cvti, hv Bt Q ZvB Ki tZ cvti | wKs Avgvt i aivtj v tKb, Avgiv tZv tKvtbv Aciva KwmbN GiKg GKUv we sq wbtqB gvgb Avi tivRx tbtg Avtm| i i nq cweI Zver xt i tRivN cU t g gvgbtK :

GB gwj v Avcbvi wK nq?

Avgi x|

x! (thb Ggb we sq Ki ka tKvtbw b tKvtbw Ggb GK Avfe w w t q cU Za v b Kti l t v Zviv|)

ni v, Avgi weevnZ x! (x th weevnZB nq GB mnR hv UKl Avi KvR Kti bv gvgbtbi gv vq|)

weevnZ x! cgvY wK?

cgvY...cgvY...

ni v, cgvY Kti b th, GB gwj v Avcbvi weevnZ x|

GUv Avevi cgvY Kti wK fite?

Rvtbv bv tKgtb cgvY Ki tZ Aq? Kweb-bvgv bvB?

AvtQ, wKs tmUv wbtq tKD Pj vtdiv Kti bwk?

Avgiv tmBUv KBwK? N agK tLz nq N wKs gLl tZv tmBUv KBtZ cvi Zv Pw j KBev tKgtb, vKtj tZv KBev...

Avti, Kx gkvKj !

KZv Kg K nvj vi cz| wbtRi eDt i tKd iv wAvtU Ggb etK RovBqv aBiv ivtL? AvgvtMv P t j aj v w evi Pvl PZgri vxi cvj v!

Mj wMvj Ki tQb tKb? wbtRi eDtK Rwtq aiv hvte bv Ggb tKvtbv wbgg AvtQ bwk?

Avevi KZv Kq| AB, nvj vti GB Btj KUK v v i j tM evBUv ivLzZv...

GBme Avcbvri wK ej tQb?
wK KBZwQ GnbB tUi cvBev ercab|

Zvici tRiv Kivi Rb` Avjv`v` tUv`j Zvt`i` Rbtk GKUz`fi` yRvqMvq mwi tq
tbq| GKBiKg ckaKiv nq Zvt`i`KNI Avcbvi bvg wK, Dbvi bvg wK, eveli bvg wK,
kji`ii bvg wK, evci ewo tKv_vq, kji`i ewo tKv_vq BZ`w` | GUvB c`wZNI Zviv Avmtj
t`Ltz PvBvQj` R`tbi K_v`i gta` tKv`bv Mingj AvtQ Kx bv| Ges NUBvmtg Zviv Zv
tctql hvq| gvgb me c`kae` wKwK DEi w`tj l` cwi`wZi AvKw`\$KZvq tivRx wQ`tjv
LwbKUv wenYj Ges bvfim| tm gd`tj i` tqtqNI GB kn`ii nvefve Zvi Rvbr tbB,
GZme KwZ`c`t`L ZvB bvfim nq covUv wQ`tjv Zvi Rb` `vfwek| dtj eveli bvtgi
RvqMvq kji`ii bvg Avi kji`ii bvtgi RvqMvq eveli bvg etj tdtj tm MEtMvj j wMtq
t`q| `R`tbi DEi pm tPwKstqi Rb` `tUv`j hLb GKwI`Z nq ZLb Mingj Uv aiv cto|
fj Uv mstkrab KitZ PvBtj l` tivRxtK tm mthvM bv w`tq Zviv Dj`v`m tdtU cto|
Mingj UKz cweI Zver`xt`i KvtQ fxy Dctfwm`l nq l`tv| KviY` R`tbi evci bvg
GKB ntj m`c`K`Zviv nq fvB-tevb, A_P ej tQ`v`gx-`t! Avmtj Zvt`i` gta` m`u`Kw` wK
tmUv Zvt`i` KvtQ Avt`S`_i`Zicvq bv, Zviv th mwZ` K_v`ej tQ`bv, kw`-t` qvi Rb` tmUvB
ht`o| Zviv c`l`tg tivRxtK j Nykw`-t` qvi m`xvS`-tbq, nvRvi trvK brix RvWZ, KwB kw`-
t`qv wK nte bv| Avtj vPbv Kti`i` tivRxtK tZwI`kevi Kvb ati` DVem Kivi wbt`R` t`qv
nq| wKs`gvgb Gi`c`Zevt` tPw`tq DVtj`i` tivRxi kw`Uv KvhRi` bv Kti`B Zviv GKthvM
gvgtbi l`ci` Suctq cto| Gtjvcv`wvi` PowKj Nymj w`tZ ZvtK i`3v3 Kti`i` tdtjv nq|
`v`xi GB`je`v`t`L`l` tivRxi tPw`tZ`_vKtj` Zviv Gevi gvgb`K` tQto`i` tivRxi l`ci` Suctq
cto| tKD Zvi kmoi Avtj` ati` Uv`b, tKD ev`DR` wQto`i` tdtj, tKD eti` u`K` L`tj` t`q,
tKD tcvU`Kv`Ui` wdtZ` tKtU` tdtj` NI` Zvi` miv`i` kixi` AmsL` `ocweI`o` nvZ` Bt`OgtZv` N`ti`
teovq| AtbK`Y` ci` ZvtK` hLb` tQto`i` t`qv` nq` ZLb` t`Lv` hvq` Zvi` kixi` GKwI` m`ZvI`
Avi` Aewko` tbB|

i`3v3` gvgb` AAvb` nq` iv`vq` cto`_vtK` Avi` gvt`n` igRv`tbi` cweI`Zv` i`v`Kvix` `j`
Aet`ktl` cweI`Zv` i`v`v` Ki`tZ` tcti` `w`-wbtq` ewo` tdti` |

ZLb` w`Kj` | N`EvLvt`BK` ci` mh`W`je` wMtq`i`i` Rv`vi` t`i` mvg`tb` cweI` BdZwi`i` v`Y` Dcw`Z`
nevi` K_v`_A_P` tmw`b` nVvr` Kti` Zviv` Ame`vi` Kti`NI` N`EvLvt`BK` Avt`MB` mh`W`je` tMtQ`
Ges` tMwaj` v`Y` GKUd` `v`qx` bv` nq` `Z` i`v`Zi` Avavi` tbtg` GtmtQ`| tmw`b` AvKv`k` tKv`bv`
Pv` l`tv` bv, b`v`I`_tj`vI` Nb` tgf`Ni` Avov`tj` XvKv` cto` hvq, b`v`k`bvj` wMw` nVvr` A`Pbv`
wech` t`Lv` t`l`qvq` miv`i` kn`i` Avi` ewZ` R`tj` bv, thme` ewotZ` ev` c`Z`v`t`b` tRv`ti`Ui`

wQ`tj`v` tm`_tj`vI` Kx` GK` ARvbr` Kvi`ty` GKthvM` bo` nq` hvq, GgbwK` Nti` Nti` tgvgeWZ` ev`
nwi` tKb` Ryj` v`bvi` tPovI` e`_`Kti` t`q` tKv`I` tK` GK` `gKv` nvl` qv` Gtm; PvR`f`, UP`vBU,
Mwoi` tnWj`vBU` ev` BbW`tKUi` GgbwK` tgvv`Bj` tdiv`bi` e`v`Kj`vBU` Ryj`vevi` tPov` Kti` l`
tKv`t`bv` GK` ARvbr` Kvi`ty` mevB` e`_`v`nq|

GK` AfZce`Nb` AU`Kv`ti` tivRx` Zvi` Db`v` kixi` wbtq` c`Kv`k` iv`vq` `wotq`_vtK|

At`v`ei, 2004

Avgt`i` kn`i` GKRb` A`Pbv` tj`vK` 1

GKwU kni GKRb Atpbv tjvKi AvMgb Ggb tKvrbv mekl NUBv bq| Avi ZvOvov Avgv`i GB kniW bvbv KvityB tek „iZcYnI qvq cZw` b bvbv KvR AmsL` Atpbv gvb| GLvrb Avm| Avgiv e`vcviWtZ Af`+ nq tMwQ| ZeyAvgiv th tjvKwU K_v Avcbv`i KvQ ej tev, tm Gtm GB kni i tPnivB cvt`e w` tq tMtQ| Zvi AvM wbtR`i i cwi PqUv GKUz`w` tq tbqv fvj v|

cZwU cfi vrbv tRjv kni i gZvB Avgv`i kni I GKwU weL`vZ Ktj R AvQ| GB tRjv tZv eUB Avtkvki tRjv i l th me QvI-QvI x mekte` vj` tq fWZ`nI qvi mthvM cvq bv, Zviv GLvrb D`P wKvIv wbtZ Avm| Avgiv tZgbB BDwbfwmWtZ PvY bv cvl qv nZfvMv QvI`i `j, hiv cUq eva` nq GLvrb covtkvB KivQ, Ges PvY cvl qv eUt`i KvQ BDwbfwmWtZi bvbv eivP Mi`i`b wbgvqZfvte nv-uzvK Kti giwQ, Ges fWt`K t`vIvvc Kti PjwQ| Ktj tRi Ggb Awb`QK QvI nI qvi dtj, Ges Kmi`tgi cZ tKvrbv Kg AvMh bv vKvi dtj, Ktj tR Avgv`i metPiq wCq RvqMwU n`Q Ktj R-K`wUv| I Lvrb cZw` bB Avgv`i RgRgvU AvCv eM| tZv, GKw` b Avgiv K`wUvB Gtm t`Lj vg, GKRb Atpbv tjvK eM AvtQ| Ktj R K`wUvB wfofvEvi gta` GKRb Atpbv tjvK eM AvtQ N` GUv wDQb tPvL covi gZv tKvrbv NUBv bq, wKs` Avgv`i tPvL cfoUj | Gi KviY nqZv GB th, tm eM wQjv GKv| H tUmetj tPcPtc AvtV ASZ cuPRb emtZ cvti, wKs` AtpK, GgbwK, `wotq AvCv w` tJ I tKDB I Lvrb eMwB | I B GKv eM vKvUv ZvB GKUz`tPvL cfoB| Zte weL`qUvK Avgiv tZgb „iZj`w` Bvb, t` qvi KviYI wQjv bv, wKs` cUq NEv``tq AvCv w` tq tewi`q Avmvi mgqI ZvK GKBfvte eM vKtZ t` tLwQj vgN` GUKzgtb AvtQ| Gi I cUq NEvLvrbK ci Avgiv Avevi K`wUvB wMtg tjvKwUvK I B GKB tUmetj GKB Ae`vq Awm`vi Kijvg| tKgb thb wbtRi gtb gMpevri cvtki NUBvej x m`fU` a`t`cncx| Gevi tjvKwU Avgv`i wKQjv gtbvthvM AvKI` Kijvg| Zte ZvK wKQjv eM B Avgiv wbtR`i AvCvq Rtg tMjvg| wKQjvYi gta`B t`LjvgN` tjvKwUvK Avi DtcvIv Kiv hv`Q bv, Avgv`i mevi tPvLB Nfi wdti Zvi lcti wMtg cotQ| GKmgq tjvKwU Avgv`i AvtjvPvvi weL`q`Z Pj Gtjv| OtjvKwU tK nZ cvtiO GB fivevvi DEti GKRb ejtjvN` tjvKwU m`eZ tKvrbv wec` cfoQ, GLvrb GtmQ QvI`i KvQ t`K wKQjv mrvh` cvevi Avkvq| wKs` GB gZwUvK tenk`vY wUKtZ t` qv ntv bv| ZvB hv` nte, Zvntj Avgv`i GZvIvYi ch`e`vY ZvK Kviv KvQ mrvh` PvBtZ t`Ljvg bv tKb? AvtiKRb ejtjvN` tjvKwU teva nq wWtKw`f eM`Ai tjvK| mvgtbB Avgv`i Ktj R msm`i Btj Kkb| G wbtq tK tK e`vcK msn`I`P AvksKv KtQ| nZ cvti th, GB weL`qUv Rb`B wWv`i tjvK GLvrb GtmQ| wKs` G gZwUvK I

tgtb tbqv tMjv bv| wWv`i tjvK Gi Kg GKwU RvqMvq wSg ati cuP NEv` eM v`K bwk? tKb tm wbtR`K Bt`Q Kti Ggb`k`vq e`v` Kti Zj`te? bwk tjvKwU tmd wLviX? w`vIv wK G tKvrbv bZb tKskj th, tm mevi`w` AvKI` Kite wKB wKs` wbtR` t`K wKQjvBte bv; tKD wKQjvRtAm Ktj B tm Zvi`t`Li Kwmbx tdt` emte! wKs` tjvKwUvK t` tL Avi hvB tnvK wLviX gtb nq bv| mwZ`Kvi wLviX`i tPvLgtL th i Kg AmnvqZj`v`K wKsev avUevR wLviX`i tPvLgtL th i Kg azZv`v`K, Zvi tKvrbvUvB tjvKwU gta` t`Lv hv`Q bv| Zvntj tK nZ cvti tjvKwU? Avgiv AtpK AvtjvPv Kti I weL`qUv gvgvsvv bv KtZ tcti ZvK wMtgB wRtAm Kivi wv`vS`w`bjvg, Ges Dtv wMtg Zvi tUvej wNti`w`vjvg| Avgv`i aviYv wQjv Avgiv wMtg`w`otj B tm fo`K hvte, PgtK DVte N` GKUv Ktj tR wMtg Zvg N`Evi ci N`Evi m`nRbKfvte eM vKte, tmUv t` tL Ktj tRi QvIv wNti ai`j Zvg fo`K hvte bv, ZvZv nq bv! wKs` ZvB-B ntv| tjvKwU foKvrb tZv``i v`K, GgbwK PgKvrv bv ch`e`v` eis Avgv`i w`K Zwk`tg ejtjvN` emb| Gevi Avgv`i B AevK nI qvi cvjvN` tjvKwU Ggbfvte Avgv`i emtZ ejtQ thb tm RvbZv, Avgiv Avmtev; Avi G Zvi wbtRi RvqMv, AvgivB eis AvMsk! Avgiv AevK ntv I tmUv eStZ bv w` tq ZvK wNti emjvg, wK wbtq K_v`i` Kiv hvq tmUv bv tft`B`i` KijvgN`

Avcb...g`vrb, Avcb wK tKvrbv KvR GLvrb GtmQb?

niv|

Avgiv wK tKvrbv mrvh` KtZ cwi`N` j`v` Kijvg wbtR`i ARv`SB Avgiv Zvi cZ tek m`vB t`LwQ|

Zv tZv Rvb bv|

ejt wK KvR GtmQb, t`wL Avgiv Avcbv`K tKvrbv tni KtZ cwi`Kx bv|

Awg LrvI|

wK LrvIb?

tmUv tZv Avgvi l cKq wK LrvIb?

Avgiv cUtg eStZ cwiwB, cKwU wZvb Avgv`i tKB wdv`tq w`tqtQb| wZvb hv`N`tmUv tZv Avgvi l cKq wK LrvIb?N` bv ejt N`tmUv tZv Avgvi l cKq wK LrvIb?N` ejtZb, Zvntj tKvrbv mgm`v wQjv bv| Avgiv tft`e wbtZ cvi Zvg, wZvb wK LrvIb tmUv wZvb wbtRB Rvrbv bv| tm`vI` ZvK nq gvbwmK weKviM`ev fivev`x ejt tft`e tbqv thZ| wZvb tmUv bv Kti Avgv`i tK I B cKwKti wec` tdtj w`tqtQb| Avgiv wK GtK GtK ej tev th, Avgiv wK LrvI! thgb, GB gntZ`v`Zgb wKQjv tft`el Avgiv ejtZ cwi, Avgv`i GB cuPRtbi gta` GKRb LrvI GB kni t`K g`v`i Dcvq; KviY Zvi aviYvN` GB kni ZvK aviY Kivi thw`Zv iv`L bv| GKRb LrvI eotjvK nevi mnR Dcvq, KviYvN` Zvi itqtQ`ymn`w`v`w`UDkub Kti msvvi Pjv`Zv Pjv`Zv tePvivi

Ae^v Kwnj | Avti KRb LjRtQ tčđ, Kvi YŃ Zvi GB GZLwb eqtmi, tčđK ni qvi mei Kg thM^v Zv^v K^v m^tĚi, tm GLb chS-tKv^tbv tčđgi t^v Lv tctjv bv| Avti KRb Kne n^tZ P^rq, wKS^v KueZv Zv^tK bwiK aiv w^tQ bv, tm ZvB KueZv LjRtQ| Avti KRtbi mgm^v Avti Kuz RuUj | A^ve ÷ t[±] | tm Rxe^tbi tKv^tbv gvtbB LjR cvt^Q bv, tm ZvB LjRtQ Rxeb | Aw^v z^j | A^v Gme tZv Zv^tK ej v hvq! wKS^v tKb Zv^tK Gme ej tZ hv^tev? wZub tK? Avgv^t i Gme tMvcb K^v v tkv^tbi tZv tKv^tbv AwaKviB Zvi tbB| Zvi tPtq etov K^v, Gme ej t^j B wK Zvi cčk^ē m^āY^ōDĚi t^v qv nq? Gme wbtq fvebwPŠvi mgq Avgv^t i ARvt^{SB} wZub KLb P^tj tM^tQb Avgiv tLqj B Kwi w^b| Zvi cčv^b Avgv^t i tK Avti v AevK n^tq K^ti w^t t^j v^Ń Z^te wK wZub Avgv^t i tK cčk^ē Kivi Rb^vB GZ^vY^v a^ti e^tm w^t t^j b? Ges i a^b cčk^ē tKv^tbv DĚi | Zvi cčqvRb tbB! w^lq^w f^tj w^t t^j Avgiv Avevi Av^vQv^v t^gtZ DV^tZ P^vB^jvg, wKS^v wK^tzB Av^tMi tmB Av^vQ^v Av^tgR Avⁱ LjR t^cjvg bv| nwm-V^vĚ^v -^v p^{ng} GgbwK t^gtq^t i w^t t^j th me Av^tj vP^v K^ti Avgiv gRv cvB AvR Zv-ⁱ f^vt^j v j vM^tj v bv| Avgv^t i t^fZi mvi^vY^v gv^v D^v P^tq i B^tj v I B cčk^ē K^tj R e^Ů n^tq hvevⁱ | A^tbK^vY^v ci chS-Avgiv m^tZv tK^tU h^vl qv Av^vQv^v e^tm i B^jvg, cčq P^cP^rc Avⁱ w^lY^ent^q| Zvi ci Ń GL^vt^b Avⁱ f^vt^j v j vM^tQ bv, P^j b^v xi c^vto hvB^Ń e^tj Avgiv hLb DV^jvg ZLb cčq m^Ův n^tq tM^tQ| Avgv^t i GB kn^ti i ewm^v v^t i me^tP^tq w^čđ RvqM^v GB b^v xi c^vo | w^l t^kt^j e^Ů g^v b^v | Zv^t i KwiS-KvU^vz GL^vt^b Av^tm | Avgivⁱ Awm, wKS^v AvR th Avgv^t i Rb^v w^l s^q A^tc^vY^v Ki w^Qj, Avgiv Zv e^št^zB cwi w^b | th cčk^ē Avgiv e^tq teow^rQ ^v p^j t^v t^k, GL^vt^b G^tm t^v L^jvg^Ń tmB GKB cčk^ē GLb A^tb^tKi g^ta^vB, Ges Avgv^t i g^tZv Zv^t i | Aw^v ĀZv GKBi Kg | A^v GKRb A^tP^v t^j v K Zv^t i w^t t^k GB cčk^ē w^l t^q P^tj tM^tQ, Avⁱ Zvⁱ t^ft^e gi^tQ | ūK LjR^tQb? Ń Ń GB cčk^ē cčq mevi g^tL g^tL N^jt^z j vM^tj v | cčg cčg cčq tKSZK K^ti B GK Acⁱt^k w^rt^āM Ki^tz j vM^tj v GB cčk^ē wKS^v GKmgq K^vtⁱ v K^vt^QB tmU^v Avⁱ tKSZK i B^tj v bv, eis Avgv^t i g^tZv mev^B-B cčq msK^tU c^{to} tM^tj v thb, w^l Y^eAvⁱ P^cP^rc n^tq tM^tj v | ^v w^l t^bi g^ta^v mvi v kn^ti ^v v^{ev}t^j i g^tZv Qno^tq cot^j v I B cčk^ē R^vbv tM^tj v Ń I B A^tP^v t^j v K^Ůi m^tz GB kn^ti i Av^ti A^tb^tKi B t^v Lv n^tq^tQ, Ges cčq me t^gt^tB cčk^ē wZub GKBi Kg f^vte D^l vcb K^ti t^Qb, thb GK^Ů bvU^tKi GK^Ů gv^l w^l w^l ^v k^v Aw^v b^vz n^tq^tQ w^l b^v w^l RvqM^v | Avevi hv^t i m^tz t^v Lv nq^w Zvi, Zvⁱ vⁱ Ab^v K^vtⁱ v K^vQ t^v t^k i t^b Gi m^tz B^bf^j f^w n^tq tM^tQ | cčk^ē L^pB e^v w³MZ m^t n^t t^bB, wKS^v g^tb n^tQ Gi GK^Ů v mveR^bx b i f^cl Av^tQ | g^tb n^tQ kn^ti i t^j v K^t i K^vt^Q Gu^v GLb n^tq ^v w^ot^qt^Q Rxe^tbi me^tP^tq ^v i “Z^cY^ēcčk^ē thb G cčk^ē DĚi bv t^ct^j Avⁱ kwiS-c^vl qv hv^tebv, thb RxebU^vB e^v ^v n^tq hv^te |

Avgiv gRv t^ct^j tM^jvg, g^tb n^tj v^Ń GB cčk^ē t^q Avgiv b^vbv a^ti t^bi g^vb^tl i K^vt^Q th^tz cwi, Rv^tz P^vB^tz cwi Zv^t i DĚi | w^v w^v S^v w^t t^q Avgiv G^tj v^t g^tj v^v f^vte hv^tK

t^cjvg Zv^tKB K^vU^v w^rt^āM Ki^tz j vM^jvg, wKS^v t^v Lv tM^tj v G^tz tKv^tbv my^lw^l ^v w^v w^v S^v t^cč^Qv^tbv hv^tQ bv | Av^ti v my^lw^l ^v f^vte G^tM^tz n^te t^ft^e Avgiv cčg tM^jvg kn^ti i me^tP^tq abv^x e^v w³ i K^vt^Q | wZub Avgv^t i Rv^vt^j b Ń mvi v Rxeb a^ti t^ft^e G^tm^Ů, Avgv^t m^t LjR teow^rQ | Avgvi th GZ ab-m^āŮ, GZ c^v f^ve-cčz c^vĚ, Avgv^t G^v t^j v AR^Ů Kivi Rb^v Agv^vyl K cwi k^tg K^ti w^Q, Kvi Y Avgvi avi Y^v w^Qt^j v^Ń G^v t^j v i g^ta^v B Av^tQ cčz m^t | wKS^v hLb cčk^ē w^l w^l ^v f^vte Avgvi K^vt^Q G^tj v ZLb g^tb n^tj v^Ń m^t Avgv^t LjR w^l KB, wKS^v I B w^rU^v w^l th K^vŃ Avgv^t Zv Rv^vB bv | Avⁱ hv Avgv^t w^l bv Zv^tK Avgv^t LjR w^l f^vte? GLb g^tb n^tQ Ń Avgvi I B fvebwU f^j Ń Avgv^t Av^tm^t m^t LjR^Ů bv, Zv^tj wK LjR^Ů? bv, Avgvi K^vt^Q GLb chS-G cčk^ē DĚi tbB | Avgv^t μgvMZ fvev^Ů, DĚi t^ct^j t^zvgv^t i Rv^vt^ev |

me^tP^tq abv^x t^j v Kⁱ K^vt^Q DĚi bv t^ct^q Avgiv GKRb n^z w^v ^v w^l vⁱ t^k LjR t^ei Kⁱvg hvi, GgbwK, gv^v tM^ŮRvi V^vBU^kz chS-t^bB | tm Avgv^t i tⁱ t^j z-kt^bB Ngv^q, tKv^tbw^v b th Zvi m^sm^v w^Qt^j v Zv^tK t^v L^tj Zv g^tb nq bv | Z^te Zvi m^tz K^v e^tj Rv^v tM^tj v^Ń ni^v, Zvi I m^sm^v w^Qt^j v, ^v g^x-m^sš^v w^Qt^j v | ^v g^xi g^zi ci Zvi t^Qt^j v Zv^tK ew^o t^v t^k t^ei K^ti w^l t^qt^Ń tm th KZ^w b Av^tMi K^v Zvi w^l K g^tbⁱ t^bB | Zv^tK cčk^ē w^rt^āM Ki^tz wZub Rv^vt^j b^Ń mvi v^Ů Rxeb a^ti Avgv^t GK^Ů m^t LjR t^eow^rQ, wKS^v I B w^rU^v t^v Lv t^gt^j w^b |

Avgiv Gevi tM^jvg kn^ti i me^tP^tq m^vap^j “I w^tmt^e cwi w^pZ awg^r t^j v K^Ůi K^vt^Q, w^lw^l GB kn^ti i A^tb^tKi B Awa^v w^lz^k mgm^vi mgv^v w^l t^q v^tK^b | wZubⁱ e^tj t^j b^Ń i t^bQ GB cčk^ē t^kD GKRb kni R^{to} Qno^tq w^l t^qt^Q | Zvi m^tz Avgvi t^v Lv nq^w, n^tj Zv^tK L^p UvBU K^ti ai Zvg, Rv^tz P^vBZvg^Ń wZub w^t R wK LjR^tQb, hv LjR^tQb Zv t^ct^qt^Q K^v bv, Avⁱ tK^b ev wZub G cčk^ē mevi g^ta^v Qno^tq w^l z P^vB^tQb! Avgv^t tZv mvi v Rxeb a^ti m^oKZ^Ů GZme m^oi D^l k^v, Kvi Y I A^v LjR t^eow^rQ, wKS^v wK^QB e^ts DV^tZ cvⁱ jvg bv | me^wQy^tKej Zvi Dc^vmb^v Rb^v m^o Kiv n^tq^tQ, Gu^v Avgv^t tKv^tbw^v b gv^tz cwi w^b | wZub tZv gn^v, wZub GKK, wZub Amxg ^v g^vzvev^b I k^v x^v, wZub B^tQ Kiv gv^l GB gn^wek^l a^lsm n^tq th^tz cv^ti, Avevi g^v z^o Zv m^o n^tz cv^ti Ń GZ hui ^v g^vz, Zvi GZ Dc^vmb^v cv^l qvi ^v i K^vi w^l? Zvi mg^l m^o wK Ki^tj v bv Ki^tj v Zv^tZ Zvi Ggb wK hv^q Av^tm? bv, wZub G^te a^t ^v c^v K^ti b bv | Zv^tj tK^b Zvi GB w^l c^v m^o? wK Gi D^l k^v? Avgv^t Gme cčk^ē DĚi LjR cv^b | gv^ts gv^ts t^ft^eu^Q Gme^wK^QB GK g^v-e^tov Bq^wK^o, GZme^wK^Q m^o K^ti, Avⁱ GZme^wK^Q g^ta^v GK^Ů gv^l c^r w^l z^t K^v e^v w^l t^q wZub Av^tm^t e^tm e^tm gRv t^v L^tQb, Avⁱ w^l K^Q y^q | Avevi KL^tbv KL^tbv bw^v K^t i g^tZv t^ft^eu^Q th, m^oKZ^Ů e^t z w^l K^Q y^t b^v, GB me^wK^Q Av^cbv Av^c b^v Rb^v w^t t^qt^Q, GK mg^q w^t R^t t^v K^B a^lsm n^tq hv^te | wKS^v Gi Kg fvebv Avgv^t K I Bme cčk^ē t^k g^v t^v q^w |

Gici Avgiv tMj vg GB kn̄ti i GKgv̄ tNwl Z bw̄K tj vKuUi Kv̄tQ, w̄hb memgq w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄K Av̄c̄r̄ ḡK w̄eÁvbgb̄ r̄ w̄nt̄m̄te `w̄e K̄tib Ges ḡtb K̄tib GB RM̄t̄Zi mēn̄KQ̄B w̄eÁv̄b w̄ t̄q ēv̄L̄v Kiv m̄ǣe; c̄w̄_ext̄Z b̄m̄K Āt̄j S̄iKK ēt̄j t̄Kv̄t̄b̄ ēv̄cvīB t̄b̄B| Avgv̄t̄ i c̄l̄k̄īe D̄Ēī w̄Z̄ub L̄p̄B K̄w̄b K̄w̄b K_v ēj̄t̄Z j̄ w̄M̄t̄j̄ b, Gi mēn̄KQ̄ȳ b̄v ēš̄t̄j̄ | Av̄c̄b̄v̄t̄ īt̄K K_v_t̄j̄ v̄ ēj̄ v̄ h̄v̄q| w̄Z̄ub ēj̄ t̄j̄ b̄N̄ Avgv̄t̄K h̄w̄ w̄R̄t̄Ám̄ Ki, Aw̄g w̄K L̄R̄w̄Q, Z̄v̄nt̄j̄ m̄ǣZ ēj̄ v̄ h̄v̄qN̄ Aw̄g c̄K̄w̄Zi īn̄m̄t̄f̄t̄ ī m̄f̄ L̄R̄w̄Q| m̄v̄iv̄R̄x̄eb̄ āt̄i Aw̄g t̄f̄te Ḡt̄m̄Q̄N̄ c̄K̄w̄Zi ḠZme L̄v̄ḡt̄L̄q̄w̄j̄ c̄b̄v, ḠZme K̄ḡR̄v̄t̄Ēi ēv̄L̄v w̄K? w̄eÁv̄b h̄Z G_v_t̄Q īn̄m̄ Z̄t̄Z̄v ēv̄ot̄Q| Av̄t̄M̄ ḠZ īn̄m̄ w̄Q̄t̄j̄ v̄ b̄v, w̄K̄S̄' ḡv̄b̄l̄ h̄L̄b ē-í t̄ḡš̄j̄j̄ K D̄c̄v̄ v̄b w̄nt̄m̄te c̄iḡv̄Ȳj̄ m̄s̄Áv̄ w̄ t̄j̄ v̄ Z̄L̄b t̄t̄K̄B īn̄m̄ ēv̄ot̄Z _v̄K̄t̄j̄ v; K̄vīȲ Gi c̄i t̄t̄K̄B b̄Z̄b b̄Z̄b me āvīȲvi D̄m̄ē n̄t̄Z _v̄K̄t̄j̄ v| c̄iḡv̄Ȳj̄ t̄f̄Z̄t̄i Āvevi B̄t̄j̄ K̄Ūb, t̄c̄l̄Ūb, w̄b̄D̄ŪbN̄ ḠBme b̄v̄b̄vi K̄g t̄ḡš̄j̄j̄ K̄ K̄Ȳvi L̄ei c̄v̄l̄ q̄v t̄M̄t̄j̄ v| ḠL̄b t̄Z̄v Āvevi t̄K̄v̄q̄v̄t̄K̄P̄ K_v_l̄ t̄k̄v̄b̄v h̄v̄t̄Q, Z̄vi ḡv̄t̄b ē-í t̄ḡš̄j̄j̄ K D̄c̄v̄ v̄b w̄b̄t̄q̄B ḠL̄t̄b̄v̄ t̄k̄l̄ K_v ēj̄ v̄ h̄v̄q̄ub̄| Āvevi `v̄t̄L̄v, ḡv̄b̄l̄ ḠL̄b c̄w̄_ex̄ Q̄m̄ot̄q̄ ḡn̄w̄ēk̄| w̄b̄t̄q̄ f̄iv̄ēt̄Q̄N̄ GB ēw̄k̄t̄n̄j̄ -t̄Ūv̄j̄ K̄Z̄w̄K̄Ōȳ ī b̄t̄Q̄v̄ b̄v̄N̄ c̄K̄w̄Zi GB ḠZ̄w̄K̄Ōȳ _v̄K̄vi `īK̄vi w̄K? Āb̄w̄ t̄K̄ Āv̄B̄b̄- v̄B̄b̄ m̄v̄t̄ne GK t̄f̄R̄v̄j̄ j̄ w̄M̄t̄q̄ w̄ t̄q̄ t̄M̄t̄Q̄b̄N̄ Ḡḡw̄b̄t̄Z̄B̄ t̄j̄ v̄K̄Ūv̄ Āv̄t̄c̄w̄f̄K̄Z̄Ē; w̄ t̄q̄ c̄w̄_exī n̄īR̄vi ēQ̄t̄i ī c̄P̄w̄j̄ Z̄ āvī Ȳv̄_t̄j̄ v̄t̄K D̄t̄ēc̄r̄t̄ē w̄ t̄j̄ b, Z̄v̄ici Āvevi t̄k̄l̄ R̄x̄ēt̄b̄ w̄Z̄ub ēj̄ t̄j̄ b̄N̄ c̄K̄w̄Z̄t̄Z̄ t̄h̄ P̄rīw̄Ū `Z̄š̄; t̄ḡš̄j̄j̄ K ēj̄ Āv̄t̄Q, G_v_t̄j̄ v̄ t̄Kv̄t̄b̄v̄ GK m̄ḡq̄ ḠK̄B̄m̄t̄½̄ ḠK̄B̄īf̄c̄ w̄Q̄t̄j̄ v̄N̄ ḠL̄b Āv̄j̄ v̄` n̄t̄q̄ t̄M̄t̄j̄ | Ges Āv̄c̄īZ̄ m̄ǣūK̄F̄x̄b̄ n̄t̄j̄ | Z̄v̄t̄ ī ḡj̄ Āv̄m̄t̄j̄ ḠK̄B, w̄K̄s̄ēv̄ ēj̄ v̄ h̄v̄q̄ Z̄v̄iv̄ ḠK̄B ēt̄j̄ ī w̄f̄b̄ēw̄f̄b̄ēc̄K̄v̄k̄| R̄x̄ēt̄bī t̄k̄l̄ ḡn̄Z̄©ch̄s̄-w̄Z̄ub GB m̄ǣūK̄P̄L̄t̄R̄ t̄M̄t̄j̄ b, Āvī Z̄vi ēūēQ̄ī c̄ī Gi `f̄Ūv̄ ēj̄ t̄K̄ ḠK̄B c̄h̄ȳȲ K̄t̄ī t̄b̄v̄t̄ēj̄ c̄l̄B̄R̄ t̄c̄t̄j̄ b̄ c̄l̄d̄m̄ī Āv̄á̄ȳn̄ m̄j̄ v̄ḡm̄n̄ w̄Z̄b̄R̄b̄ c̄`v̄_w̄eÁv̄b̄x̄| Ḡt̄Z̄ ḡt̄b̄ n̄q̄ Āv̄B̄b̄- v̄B̄t̄bī GB f̄iv̄ēv̄ Āt̄h̄S̄r̄©K̄ ēv̄ Āḡj̄K̄ w̄Q̄t̄j̄ v̄ b̄v̄ | Gi ḡv̄t̄b̄ w̄K? R̄v̄t̄b̄v̄, Ḡme f̄iv̄ēt̄Z̄ t̄M̄t̄j̄ ḡv̄t̄S̄ ḡv̄t̄S̄ Āvḡvī Āw̄- K̄ n̄t̄q̄ t̄h̄t̄Z̄ B̄t̄Q̄ K̄t̄ī | f̄iv̄ēt̄Z̄ B̄t̄Q̄ K̄t̄īN̄ Ḡmēn̄K̄Ōȳ t̄K̄D̄ ḠK̄R̄b̄ m̄j̄ó̄ K̄t̄īt̄Q̄b, Āvī w̄Z̄ub̄B̄ Ḡm̄t̄ēī ḡj̄, Ḡmēn̄K̄Ōȳ Z̄vīB̄ w̄f̄b̄ēw̄f̄b̄ēc̄K̄v̄k̄| w̄K̄S̄' ḠK̄R̄b̄ m̄j̄ó̄K̄Z̄F̄B̄ h̄w̄ _v̄K̄t̄ēb, Z̄v̄nt̄j̄ | B̄ m̄j̄ó̄K̄Z̄F̄K̄ m̄j̄ó̄ K̄īt̄j̄ v̄ t̄K̄N̄ GB c̄l̄k̄īē ḡx̄ḡv̄s̄m̄v̄ n̄q̄ b̄v̄ ēt̄j̄ Āw̄- K̄Ī n̄t̄q̄ t̄h̄t̄Z̄ c̄w̄ī b̄v̄ | L̄p̄ m̄ḡm̄v̄q̄ Āw̄Q̄ ēš̄t̄j̄, ēt̄ov̄ m̄s̄K̄t̄Ū Āw̄Q̄N̄ Āt̄b̄K̄ c̄t̄k̄īē D̄Ēī L̄R̄w̄Q, c̄w̄r̄Q̄ b̄v̄ |

GZme f̄w̄īī f̄w̄īī K_v īt̄b̄ Avgv̄t̄ ī ḡv̄_v̄ āt̄i t̄M̄t̄j̄ v̄ | f̄iv̄ēj̄ v̄ḡN̄ Āvī Ḡme b̄q̄ | h̄vī h̄v̄ B̄t̄Q̄ L̄R̄K̄ Āvī b̄v̄B̄ L̄R̄K̄, h̄v̄ L̄R̄t̄Q̄ Z̄v̄ c̄v̄K̄ Āvī b̄v̄ c̄v̄K̄, Z̄v̄t̄Z̄ Avgv̄t̄ ī w̄K, Āvḡiv̄ t̄K̄b̄ Z̄v̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄ ḡv̄_v̄ N̄w̄ḡt̄q̄ ḡīw̄Q? Gīt̄P̄t̄q̄ Āv̄t̄M̄ī ḡt̄Z̄v̄ t̄m̄B̄ f̄iv̄ēb̄v̄x̄b̄ m̄ḡq̄B̄ f̄v̄t̄j̄ v̄ | `īK̄vī n̄t̄j̄ `ȳḠK̄ P̄ḡj̄k̄ ēīs̄j̄ v̄ t̄L̄t̄q̄, w̄K `ȳḠK̄ w̄Q̄w̄j̄ ḡ M̄ūR̄v̄q̄ Ūv̄b̄ w̄ t̄q̄ n̄t̄j̄ | Ḡme f̄t̄j̄ t̄h̄t̄Z̄ n̄t̄ē | w̄K̄S̄' | B̄ ēv̄m̄v̄ t̄- t̄K̄ t̄ēw̄ī t̄q̄B̄ t̄- L̄v̄ n̄t̄q̄ t̄M̄t̄j̄ v̄ GB kn̄tī ī w̄eL̄v̄Z̄ GK c̄w̄M̄t̄j̄ ī m̄t̄½̄ | f̄iv̄ēj̄ v̄ḡN̄ t̄- w̄L̄ b̄v̄, GB t̄j̄ v̄K̄ w̄K̄ f̄iv̄ēt̄Q̄ | Āvḡiv̄ t̄Z̄v̄ R̄w̄b̄B̄N̄ c̄w̄M̄j̄ t̄- ī w̄P̄š̄v̄f̄iv̄ēv̄ m̄j̄m̄s̄n̄Z̄ b̄v̄ n̄t̄j̄ | t̄m̄L̄v̄t̄b̄ Ḡgb̄ w̄K̄Ōȳ B̄w̄Z̄ḡq̄ ēv̄K̄ `v̄t̄K̄ h̄v̄ ēv̄c̄K̄ w̄P̄š̄v̄ t̄L̄vīv̄K̄ t̄R̄v̄M̄v̄q̄ | w̄ēt̄k̄l̄

K̄tī GB c̄w̄M̄j̄ Ūv̄ ḡv̄t̄S̄ ḡv̄t̄S̄ Ḡgb̄ me K_v ēt̄j̄ t̄h, Z̄v̄t̄K̄ Avḡiv̄ GKŪz̄ m̄ḡx̄n̄ K̄t̄ī P̄j̄ t̄Z̄ ēv̄ā n̄B̄ | t̄Z̄v̄, Āvḡiv̄ ēv̄c̄vī Ūv̄ w̄R̄t̄Ám̄ K̄īt̄Z̄B̄ w̄Z̄ub̄ c̄l̄q̄ t̄L̄t̄c̄ D̄V̄t̄j̄ b̄N̄ t̄Z̄v̄iv̄ t̄f̄t̄ēr̄Q̄m, Aw̄ḡ GB c̄l̄k̄īē D̄Ēī R̄w̄b̄ b̄v? R̄w̄b̄, Aw̄ḡ R̄w̄b̄ | GB kn̄tī ī t̄K̄D̄ h̄v̄ R̄v̄t̄b̄ b̄v̄ Aw̄ḡ Z̄v̄- l̄ R̄w̄b̄ | Aw̄ḡ L̄R̄w̄Q̄ ḡv̄b̄l̄, ēš̄t̄j̄j̄ ḡv̄b̄l̄ |

Avgiv ēj̄ j̄ v̄ḡN̄ Av̄c̄b̄v̄ī P̄rī c̄v̄t̄k̄B̄ t̄Z̄v̄ ḡv̄b̄l̄, Āv̄c̄ub̄ Āvevī b̄Z̄b̄ K̄t̄ī w̄K̄ āīt̄bī ḡv̄b̄l̄ L̄R̄t̄Q̄b?

w̄Z̄ub̄ n̄v̄ n̄v̄ K̄t̄ī n̄v̄m̄t̄j̄ b, ēj̄ t̄j̄ b̄N̄ ḡv̄b̄l̄? Avḡiv̄ī P̄rī c̄v̄t̄k̄ t̄Z̄v̄iv̄ ḡv̄b̄l̄ t̄- L̄w̄j̄ t̄K̄v̄_v̄q, me t̄Z̄v̄ c̄ī c̄w̄L̄M̄v̄Q̄c̄v̄_ī...

Avgiv̄ ḡR̄v̄ c̄w̄r̄Q̄j̄ v̄ḡ | Gēvī w̄Z̄ub̄ Avgv̄t̄ ī ḠK̄R̄b̄t̄K̄ Kv̄t̄Q̄ t̄Ūt̄b̄ ēj̄ t̄j̄ b, t̄P̄v̄L̄ ēf̄R̄ `w̄ov̄ t̄Z̄v̄, n̄īv̄, GB t̄Z̄v̄ ḠB̄f̄iv̄tē... w̄K̄ t̄- L̄w̄Q̄m̄ ḠL̄b?

w̄K̄Ōȳt̄ L̄w̄Q̄ b̄v̄ t̄Z̄v̄! `ī M̄v̄av̄, f̄v̄t̄j̄ v̄ K̄t̄ī `v̄L̄ | t̄P̄v̄L̄ ēf̄R̄ Āvevī f̄v̄t̄j̄ v̄ K̄t̄ī t̄- L̄t̄ēv̄ w̄K̄f̄iv̄t̄e?

b̄v̄, t̄Z̄v̄t̄ ī w̄ t̄q̄ w̄K̄Ōȳn̄t̄ē b̄v̄, Āv̄t̄ī t̄P̄v̄L̄ ēf̄R̄B̄ t̄Z̄v̄ t̄- L̄t̄Z̄ n̄q, ēv̄B̄t̄ī ī t̄P̄v̄L̄ ēf̄R̄ ḡt̄bī t̄P̄v̄L̄ L̄t̄j̄ Z̄v̄K̄w̄e, t̄- L̄w̄ē mēn̄K̄Ōȳm̄K̄ c̄w̄ī`wī t̄- L̄v̄ h̄v̄q̄! GB `v̄L̄ ... ēt̄j̄ w̄Z̄ub̄ w̄b̄t̄R̄B̄ Gēvī t̄P̄v̄L̄ ēf̄R̄ `w̄ov̄t̄j̄ b̄ | ēj̄ t̄j̄ b̄N̄ Aw̄ḡ ḠL̄b̄ w̄K̄ t̄- L̄w̄Q̄ R̄w̄b̄m̄? t̄- L̄w̄Q̄, GKŪv̄ īt̄q̄vī t̄n̄t̄Ū h̄v̄t̄Q, GKŪv̄ t̄k̄q̄j̄ `w̄ot̄q̄ c̄v̄b̄ L̄v̄t̄Q, GKŪv̄ M̄v̄av̄ GB ḡv̄t̄ w̄m̄M̄v̄t̄īŪ āiv̄t̄j̄ v̄, Gēvī GKŪv̄ c̄v̄_īt̄K̄ t̄- L̄w̄Q̄ L̄j̄ L̄j̄ K̄t̄ī n̄v̄m̄t̄Q...

w̄Z̄ub̄ h̄L̄b̄ Ḡme ēj̄ w̄Q̄t̄j̄ b̄ Avḡiv̄ t̄- L̄w̄Q̄j̄ v̄g, m̄w̄Z̄" ḠK̄R̄b̄ t̄j̄ v̄K̄ t̄n̄t̄Ū h̄v̄t̄Q, ḠK̄R̄b̄ t̄j̄ v̄K̄ `w̄ot̄q̄ c̄v̄b̄ L̄v̄t̄Q, ḠK̄R̄b̄ t̄j̄ v̄K̄ w̄K̄ Z̄L̄ȳb̄ w̄m̄M̄v̄t̄īŪ āiv̄t̄j̄ v̄, Āvī ḠK̄R̄b̄ t̄j̄ v̄K̄t̄K̄ t̄- L̄j̄ v̄ḡ L̄j̄ L̄j̄ K̄t̄ī n̄v̄m̄t̄Q... Gī ḡv̄t̄b̄ w̄K? w̄Z̄ub̄ w̄K̄ GB t̄j̄ v̄K̄_t̄j̄ v̄t̄K̄B̄ h̄_v̄t̄q̄ īt̄q̄vī, t̄k̄q̄j̄, M̄v̄av̄, Āvī c̄v̄_ī ēt̄j̄ Āīr̄f̄īn̄Z̄ K̄īt̄j̄ b? Gī K̄vīȲ w̄K? Āvī w̄Z̄ub̄ Ḡme t̄- L̄t̄Q̄b̄ w̄K̄f̄iv̄t̄e? t̄P̄v̄L̄ ēf̄R̄t̄j̄ w̄K̄ w̄Z̄ub̄ m̄w̄Z̄" t̄- L̄t̄Z̄ c̄v̄b, b̄m̄K̄ t̄M̄v̄c̄t̄b̄ t̄P̄v̄L̄ L̄t̄j̄ Ḡt̄K̄R̄b̄t̄K̄ t̄- L̄t̄Q̄b̄ Āvī ḡt̄bī m̄t̄L̄ M̄v̄j̄ v̄M̄w̄j̄ K̄īt̄Q̄b! Ḡicī m̄ǣZ̄ Avgv̄t̄ ī c̄uj̄ v̄, Avgv̄t̄ īt̄K̄ Āvevī w̄Z̄ub̄ t̄K̄v̄b̄ b̄v̄t̄q̄ Āīr̄f̄īn̄Z̄ K̄t̄īb, ēj̄ v̄ h̄v̄q̄ b̄v̄, ḠL̄v̄t̄b̄ `w̄ot̄q̄ _v̄K̄v̄ w̄b̄īv̄c̄` b̄q̄ t̄f̄tē Avḡiv̄ P̄t̄j̄ t̄h̄t̄Z̄ D̄`Z̄ n̄t̄Z̄B̄ w̄Z̄ub̄ ēj̄ t̄j̄ b̄N̄ `w̄ov̄, h̄w̄r̄Q̄m̄ t̄K̄b? t̄Z̄v̄t̄ īt̄K̄ w̄K̄Ōȳēj̄ t̄ēv̄ b̄v̄, t̄Z̄v̄iv̄ ḠL̄t̄b̄v̄ w̄K̄Ōȳv̄ ḡv̄b̄l̄ Āw̄Q̄m, w̄K̄S̄' Aw̄ḡ L̄R̄w̄Q̄ ḠK̄R̄b̄ m̄ǣūȲ©ḡv̄b̄l̄, t̄Z̄v̄iv̄ h̄w̄ K̄L̄t̄b̄v̄ L̄t̄R̄ c̄w̄m̄ t̄Z̄v̄ Avgv̄t̄K̄ L̄eī w̄m, Aw̄ḡ w̄M̄t̄q̄ GKŪz̄ t̄- t̄L̄ Āv̄m̄t̄ēv̄ | ḠZ̄K̄v̄j̄ āt̄ī ḠK̄R̄b̄ ḡv̄b̄l̄ L̄R̄w̄Q, c̄w̄r̄Q̄B̄ b̄v̄ t̄i, Ḡt̄K̄ēv̄t̄ī c̄w̄r̄Q̄ b̄v̄...

Z̄vī K_v īt̄b̄ Avgv̄t̄ ī ḡb̄l̄v̄ Āv̄t̄iv̄ L̄vīv̄c̄ n̄t̄q̄ t̄M̄t̄j̄ v̄ | Gēvī Āvḡiv̄ t̄ḡīŪv̄ḡŪ w̄m̄x̄v̄t̄š̄- t̄c̄š̄Q̄t̄Z̄ c̄v̄īj̄ v̄ḡ t̄h, t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄t̄ēB̄ Āvī K̄iv̄t̄K̄ Ḡ w̄ēl̄ t̄q̄ w̄K̄Ōȳw̄R̄t̄Ám̄ K̄īt̄ēv̄ b̄v̄ | Avḡiv̄ b̄`xī c̄v̄t̄oī w̄ t̄K̄ ī l̄ q̄v̄b̄ n̄j̄ v̄g, Gēvī Avgv̄t̄ ī GKŪz̄ ḡv̄b̄m̄K̄ w̄ēk̄t̄ḡ `īK̄vī, ēt̄ov̄ K̄v̄š̄- t̄ēv̄ā K̄īw̄Q̄ | l̄ L̄v̄t̄b̄ w̄M̄t̄q̄ w̄c̄d̄ w̄B̄R̄ R̄v̄q̄M̄w̄j̄t̄Z̄ P̄c̄P̄v̄c̄ ēt̄m̄ _v̄K̄t̄Z̄ P̄v̄B̄ | Z̄v̄ b̄`xī c̄v̄t̄oī w̄M̄t̄q̄

mnmv tmUv mae njv bv | t`Lv ntq tMtjv Avgv`i wmbqi GK fvBtqi mt½ | GB f`tjvK GB knii GK weLvZ tctgK | wZib Ges Zvi `x, A_`r Avgv`i fivex, c0gevfi i gtZv GB knii mg`wbaqgi teovRvj tf`0w0tj b | `i`Rbt`i tKvPKv`bv a` Dtc`qv Kti, eu hptKi tfZti Cl` Av`b `Zwi Kti, Zi`Yt`i AvtjvPbvi tK`te`tZ wbtRt`i tK wbtq Gtm Zviv GKmgq Avtj vob Ztj w0tj b | GgubtZ Avgiv Zv`K c0` Kwi, wKs` GLb Avi Kv`iv mt½B K_v ej tZ fv`j v j vMtQ bv | wKs` wZib tZv Avi Avgv`i Ae`v Rv`bb bv, Avgv`i t`tL tWtK ej tj bN tZvgiv bmk w`gkb wbtq tbtgtQv, mevBtK ati ati bmk cktv wRtAm KitiQv ? Zv Avgv`K wRtAm Kite bv?

Avgv`i KgRvE Zvntj kni GiKg jfc tctqtQ? bv, GUv`K Avi KwUmbD Kiv hvq bv | Amae | wKs` Zv`K tZv Avi gtLi lci wKQvej v hvq bv | ZvB tntm ej jvgN niv, w0QvB, etj b bv wK LJRtQb?

wZib ej tj bN Awg LJRvQ mnR `vfweK RvUj Zvnxb m`uK`

Zvi K_v i`tb Avgv`i GKUvAevK j vMtj v | GB RvU njv GB knii Av`k` auZi gtWj, hptKiv fivexi gtZv GKRb eD Pqv, Avi tqtqv Pqv GB fvBtqi gtZv GKRB ei | A_P wZibB ej tQb mnR `vfweK RvUj Zvnxb m`uK` K_v! Avgiv ej jvgN tKb, Avcub wK mnR m`uK`LJR cvbvb?

bv`i fvB, Zv Avi tcvvg tKv`vq? meB tZv tKgb thb RvUj ntq hv`Q! m`uK` gta` GKUv mij ti Lv Avk`Z PvBtj tmlv l thb tKgb evKv ntq hv`Q...

wZib Av`iv wK me etj w0tj b, wKs` Avgiv `ah`nwi`tq tdtj w0j vg etj cti i K_v`tj v Avi i`wbBvb |

GKmgq wbtRt`i tmB w0v wR`B RvqMwU`Z Gtm emjvg Avgiv | AtbK`Y Pcpvc etm i Bjvg, thb Avgv`i me K_v dmi`tq tMtQ | nqtZv ZLb Avgv`i mevi gta`B AtbK K_v ej vi w0tj v, wKs` tKDB i`i` Ki`Z cvi`w0j vg bv | AtbK`Y ci Avgv`i GKRB g`Lj`j, Avgiv i`bjvg Zvi KE c0q tFRv, weLYeAvi Amnvq | Avgv`i gta` th eUw Rxe`bi A_`LJR tdti, Zv`K l wRtAm Kiti`vN Av`Qv ZB tZv tKej Rxe`bi A_`LJRvQm, tcvj wKQ? Rxe`bi A_`v Avmtj wK?

I i K_v tkl nl qvi Av`MB Avgiv i`btZ tcvvgN GB knii GK Zi`Y Kwe, hv`K Avgiv evDj Kwe etj WwK`N KweZv tj Lv Qrov l th Mvb tj tL, wbtRB mij Kti, D`vE KtE Mvq l N AZbyvZqum Mvb Mb`tZ Mb`tZ AvmtQ`N

*j vj b m`vB tZiv`ti, j vj b m`vB tZiv`ti
j vj b tZiv`ti Av`wkbMi KZ`xi |*

*Avgvi gv`vi P`j at`jv RUv, A½ nBtjv mvi v
c0Y-cokxi cvBtZ t`Lv Kv`v` GKZviv
i`avB tZiv`q j vj b dmi`Ki, Zvg wK t`BLv`Qv Zv`ti
Av`wkbMi KZ`xi |*

*Avg me`A½ Rv`c Zv`ti, `w`tb `w`tb
wbV`v` qvi gb Mtj bv Avgvi B Kv`tb
G Kj l Kj me nvi`Bqv cto AmQ AU`Kv`ti
Av`wkbMi KZ`xi |*

AZbj`v0i D`vmb KE, Mv`bi A`m`Z K_v Avi weLYemj Avgv`i tK Avevi l wbe`K Kti tZv`j | GB gn`Z`Z`vivi mt½ K_v ej tZ etov Bt`Q Kti Avgv`i | Avgiv Mjv D`v`Kti WwK`N AZbj`v |

AZbj`v GKv GKv weLYe`g`v`l wKs` Ab` mevi mt½ memqB etov nvm`gq, tntm Avgv`i Kv`Q Gtj v | ej tj vN GLv`tb wK KitiQv, Lp`gb Lvi`vc Kti etm Av`Qv gtb nt`Q!

niv AZbj`v, gbUv Lvi`vcB |

tKb wK ntqtQ?

tKb Zvg tkv`tbvb, GKUv cktv`btq mvi v kni ...

I niv, i`tbw0 tZv | Zv tZvgiv l ZvB wbtqB Av`Qv bmk?

wK Kiti`ev, gv`vi gta` th cktv`X`K tMtQ...

Av`i `i, GB c0k`e tKv`bv DEi nq bmk? gv`v`l wK Avmtj Rv`tb th tm wK tLutR?

Av`Qv, AZbj`v, Zvg th tZvgiv Mv`bi gta` c0Y-cokxi K_v etj vN th cokx`K Zvg LJR teov`Qv, tm Avmtj tK?

Awg wbtRB Rvb bmk, tm tK! Rv`btj tZv Avi LJR`Zvg l bv, Mvb l wj LZvg bv | `qs j vj bB cokxi t`Lv tctj b bv, Avi Awg tZv `v`tbi thwMx, fvZtK Ab`ej`j tKgb j vMte etj v? j vj tbi Mvb tkv`tbvbN tK K_v Kq ti t`Lv t`q bv, nvtZi Kv`Q btoPto LJR`j Rbgfi tgtj bv... wKsevN emoi Kv`Q Av`wkbMi, tm_v GK cokx emZ Kti, Awg GKv`bl bv t`wLjvg Zv`ti... j vj tbi Av`wkbMiUv Zeyemoi Kv`Q w0tj v, Avi Zvi cokxUv nvtZi Kv`Q botZv-PotZv; Zv-l wZib Zvi t`Lv tctj b bv, Avi Awg tZv GLt`bv Rv`jvgB bv Av`wkbMiUv KZ`xi ...

hv Zvg tP`tbv bv Ggb wRvbm Zvg tLutRv tKb AZbj`v?

gv`v`l tZv ZvB Kti | I B th ej jvg, gv`v`l Avmtj wK Rv`tbB bv th tm Kx tLutR! Rv`tb bv etj B tm hv tLutR, ASZ tLutR etj gtb Kti, Zv KLt`bv cvq bv |

K_v_tj v etj AZb_j v P_tj tM_tj Avgiv Avevi K_vš-eva Kwi |
wel qul_tK Avgiv cOYc_tY f_tj _vK_tZ P_vB | wKš' G t_tK mæEZ Avgv_t`i g_r³ tbB |
Avgv_t`i R_xeb t_tK kwš-I t`-DavI n_tq tM_tQ | KviY, thLv_tB hvB tmLv_tB t`wL IB
GKB c_kk_e vZv_tmi wdmw_mwbl N hv_tK Avgiv ewj OtKqv_tjm úBmcvi_ŃN Avi t_mē
wdmwdmwb tbB | Zvi g_tā I IB c_kk_e kn_tii t`qv_tj t`qv_tj GLb ivR%kwZK tkw_tbi
e`_tj IB c_kk_e GgbwK K_tj t_Ri ev_i`tg thme Ak_v K_v t_j Lv _vK_tZv GLb Zvi e`_tj
DrKxY`n_tq Av_tQ IB c_kk_e kn_tii cOZwU gv_bj I tPv_tL g_tL wecbn_tq d_tU Av_tQ IB c_kk_e

m_wZ`B_NŃwK L_RtObŃN G GK fqsKi c_kk_e th A_tPbv t_j vKwU GB fqsKi c_kk_e GB kn_tii
wbixn Avævm_t`i w`_tK Q_tj w`_tq DavI n_tq tM_tQb_N Z_tK GLb Avgv_t`i etov`_i Kvi |
Avgiv AšZ Z_tK ej t_Z cvi Zvg_N Avgiv Avcbvi c_kk_e DĒi Rwb bv, Z_tē Avgiv GLb
GKUv wKQyL_RwQ | ej t_Z cvi Zvg_N gv_bj th Avmt_j R_xebfi Kx L_RtQ, Avgiv GLb tmB
c_kk_e DĒi L_tR teow`Q |

gvp© Gicj, 2002

Avgv_t`i kn_tii GKRb A_tPbv t_j vK 2

Avgiv K_tqKRb Ńkw_tZŃ teKvi h_pK, tKv_tbv KvRKg³tbB etjB nq_tZv mKvj t_tK
ga`ivZ chš-GB kn_tii Avbv_tP Kvb_tP N_tj teovB | Avi Gfv_tēB GLvbKvi cOq cOZwU
Avj Mvj, iv`wAvU, ewoNi, gv_tKŃ-t÷kb, GgbwK cOZwU gv_bj I thb, g_t` n_tq tM_tQ
Avgv_t`i | GB kn_tii Avgv_t`i Rb I teo IVv, Zvi ci KvD_tK KvD_tK nq_tZv wKQy`_tbi
Rb` cov_tkvbv ev Ab` tKv_tbv Kv_tR Ab` tKv_vl th_tZ n_tqQj, wKš` teKvi Z_j Avgv_t`i t_K
Avevi GLvb_tB wdv_tq G_tbtQ | w`_tbi ci w`_bN ejv fv_tjv, eQ_tii ci eQi_N teKvi etm
_vK_tZ _vK_tZ Avgiv ARŃ K_tiiQ cwi wP_Z_t`i Ki`YvgLv`_wŃ, AvZw_cwi Rb_t`i weiw³ Avi
wO_tZgv_t`i D_tēv | Z_v_t`i tPv_tLi Avov_tj _vKvi Rb` cOq mvi_w`_bB Avgiv ewoi evB_tii
_wK, tL_tq bv tL_tq mvi_w`_b KwU_tq t`_B, Zvi ci Mfxi iv_tZ ewo wdti tUw_tj tX_tK ivLv
VvŃv fv_Z, UK Wj, Avi Dw`OŃ ZiKvix AgZ mgvb g_tB K_tii tL_tq i`_tq cwo | GB n_t`Q
Avgv_t`i `b`_b R_xeb | eŃw`_b a_tj Gi e`wZµg NU_tQ bv | wKš` GKUv NUbv_N Av_tiv
`úof_vtē ej_tZ tM_tj, GKRb A_tPbv t_j vK_N nVr K_tiiB Avgv_t`i GB cwi eZŃwxb
MZvb_MwZK R_xeb Av_tj vob w_tq G_tj v | i`ay Avgv_t`i B ev ewj tKb, mviw kn_tiiB t`_Lv
w`_tj v GK Mfxi cwi eZŃ | tmB Mí wUB Avcbv_t`i t_K ej tēv |

GB th knigq N_tj teovB, Gi g_tā Avgv_t`i wO_tj K_tqKwU RvqMvi g_tā GKwU n_tj v
t_j t÷kb | Avi ZvB, w`_tbi g_tā Kg K_tii n_tj I`_yevi GLvb Avmm Avgiv | tKv_tbv KviY
tbB, Ggv_tZB Avmm | t_Zv, GKw`_b mKv_tj N`_tub tQto hvq IB mgq_N t÷k_tB wM_tq
`_wotq`_wotq tU_tbi P_tj hv_lqv, w`_vq w`_tZ Avmv t_j vKR_tbi tPvLg_tLi wely_Zv, Avi
w`_vq w_tq hv_lqv t_j vKR_tbi w_t`Q`_tē bv t`_Lj vg | tU_b tQto hvevi ci t÷k_tB nVr K_tii
GK A`_wZ bxi eZv tbtg Av_tē, KviY ZLb w`_vq Rvb_tZ Avmv t_j vKRb wdti hvq; Kuj,
tdwi lqvjv, GgbwK wFLwivl _v_tK bv_N Avi Avgiv GB mgqLvi Rb`_B A_tēv Kwi |
kb`, bxi e, welyet÷kb t`_tL Avgv_t`i e_tKi t_fZi nvnvKvi K_tii I_tV_N tKb Rwb bv GB
Abfv_ZwU Avgv_t`i mevi L_p fv_tjv j_v_tM | wKš` tmw`_b t`_Lj vg Avgiv Qvovl Av_tii KRb
t_j vK etm Av_tQ, A_tB KUv thb Avgv_t`i B g_tZv_N D_tii k`_nxbfv_tē | GKRb t_j vK t_Zv I fv_tē
etm _vK_tZB cv_tii, wel qul_tK ZvB w_tkI`_i`_Zi bv w`_tq Av_tiv wKQy`_tj I Lv_tB KwU_tq P_tj
Gj vg | wKš` w_tk_tj wM_tq Avevi Z_v_tK Awe`_vi Kij vg GKBfv_tē | w_tk_tj tU_b Av_tē |
mKv_tj _v_tK w`_vq-w_t`Q`, w_tk_tj wdti Avmvi Avb`, N_tj tdivi t`_w`_wO_tjRb_t`i
A_tēv I Aemvb_N Avgv_t`i t`_L_tZ fv_tj vj_v_tM | t_Zv, GB mg_tqI t÷kb GKmgq kb`_Avi
bxi e n_tq hvq, Avi Avgiv Awe`_vi Kwi_N tmB t_j vKwU IB GKB RvqMvq GKBfv_tē etm

AvfQ| Avgv`i ZLb tKŠZnj nq, mþ`nl | e`vciUv wK? GKUv tj vK mviw`b aþi IB
 GKB RvqMvq eþm _vKte tKb? Avi Kx GK A`MZ D`vmbZv vbtq tj vKuv eþm AvfQ,
 Pricvfk wK NþU hvf`Q tm e`vcrþi thb Zvi tKvþv á`¶cB tbB| thb cw_exi GZme
 tKvj vnj , GZme AvtqvRb tKvþv GK Mþ KviþY Zvi KvfQ ZrQ nþq tMþQ, thb tm tctq
 tMþQ Ab` tKvþv GK RMþZi tLwR, tm evm KiþQ tmB RMþZB| ZvþK t`tL `úóZB welye
 Avi GKvKx gþb nq| tm wK Kvfiv Rb` Aþc¶v KiþQ? bv, Zv wK Kþi nq? Aþc¶v Kiþj
 bv nq tUb Avmvi mgq Zvi t`kþb eþm _vKvi e`vciUv tþb tbqv hvq, wKŠ` hvl qvi
 mgq| eþm _vKte tKb? Zte wK tKvþv gj`evb `jZ Rvotq AvfQ Zvi GB t`kþbi mþ½,
 Avi tmUvB SijvB Kþi vbtZ Gþm AvUþK tMþQ, wþi thþZ cviþQ bv| GUþKI Lþ hþ³cY`
 etj gþb ntjv bv Avgv`i | ZvB hw` nþZv, Zvntj tZv cþqB ZvþK GB t`kþb t`LþZ
 cvlqv thZÑ KB, AvþM tZv KLþv t`wLwb! Zte wK tm tMþq`v ms`vi tjvK? iþbuQ
 tPvivKvi eviþ` i aivi Rb` wewfbætUbt`kþ, evmþ`kþ, j Á`w`gvi NvU, wegveþ`þi
 tMþq`v ms`vi tjvK _vþK| wKŠ` Avgv`i GB kniU tKvþvfvþeB tPvivKvi eviþ` i iþU
 gþa` covi thvM`Z ivþLbv| tKvþv wvþvþš`-tctþZ bv tctþi ZvþK wMþqB Zvi cwiPq
 wRþÁm Kivi K_v fwe Avgiv| wKŠ` th tjvK Zvi cwi cvþkþ tKvj vnj m`uY`Dtc¶v Kþi
 Ggb Mfxi D`vmb nþq eþm _vKþZ cvþi, ZvþK wMþq tKvþv K_v wRþÁm Kiv AþZv mnR
 KvR bq| dtj Zvi KvþQ thþZ thþZB Avgiv tLB nwiþq tþuj, wMþq AvgZv AvgZv Kþi
 wRþÁm KwiÑ Avcbri ... gþþb Avcwb ...

Avgv`i K_v tkl bv nþZB wZwb wþi ZvKvj Zvi Aþþ`x`w` t`tL Avgiv
 GþKevþi Nveþo hvB| Zvi cþkþevaK tPvþLi w`þK ZvKvþvi mvm ARB Kiv KwB nþq
 covq Avgv`i gþa` GKRB noeo Kþi etj tþtjÑ gvþb Bþq... Avcwb wK Kvfiv Rb`
 Aþc¶v KiþQb?

wZwb tKvþv K_v etj b bv, tKej Zvi GKwU á` mvgvb` DþÉwþj Z ntj Avgv`i gþb
 nqÑ cþkþv Zvi gþtcZ nqwb| wKŠ` th cþkþKiv nþq tMþQ tmUv tZv Avi wciwþq tbqv hvq
 bv, eis mþkvab KiþZ wMþq Avþi KuU tevKv cþkþRbþþbq, Avþi KRb ZvB etj tþtjÑ
 bv gvþb.. Avgiv RvbþZ Pw`Q Avcwb wK tKvþvKvj Rb` Aþc¶v KiþQb?

nivÑ wZwb fiwU KþÉ etj Avgiv fimv wþi cvB th, Avgv`i cþkþv fj nqwb|
 wKŠ` wZwb wKþmi Rb` Aþc¶v KiþQb Guv wRþÁm Kiv wþþqB tþvþb nþe bv| bv ntj wK
 nþe, GKRB cþkþv KþiB tþtjÑ Kvi Rb`?

wZwb Gevi wKQy etj b bv, dtj tm Avevi wRþÁm KþiÑ gvþb, wKþmi Rb` Aþc¶v
 KiþQb?

tmUv tZv Avgvi cþkþ
 wRþÁm Avgiv cþq mg`þi evj |

Kvi Rb` Aþc¶v KiþQb? wKþmi Rb`?

Avgiv wKQ¶v eþSB DVþZ cwi bv th, cþkþv wZwb Avgv`i tþKB wciwþq w`tqþB|
 Gi gvþb wK? Avi tKbB ev wZwb G cþkþAvgv`i tþK Kiþeb? Avgv`i t`tL wK gþb nq th,
 Avgiv Kvfiv Rb` ev tKvþv wKQj Rb` Aþc¶v KiþQ? bwiK wZwb Avgv`i tþK j¶
 Kþiwþj bÑ `yþejv t`kþb AvmþZ t`tLB cþkþv Kiþj b? Avgiv Zv¶vKfvþeB etþZ
 cvi ZvgÑ Avgiv Kvfiv Rb` Aþc¶v KiþQ bv; wKŠ` DÉiUv w`þZ wMþq nVv gþb ntjv Zvi
 GB cþkþv Ab` tKvþv A`AvfQ| ZvþK Kx ejv hvq fvþZ fvþZ Avgv`i tek LwbKUv
 mgq Pþj hvq, hLb wKQyGKUv ejþev etj fvþQÑ t`wL, wZwb tbB| KLb th Pþj tMþQb
 tUib cvBwb| Avgiv tþte cvBbv Gfvþe Pþj hvl qviB ev gvþb wK! GKUv bb`Zg
 tmSRb`eva _vKv DvPZ! Avgv`i cþkþv DÉi bv w`þq ev Zvi cþkþv DÉi bv vþtq Gfvþe
 Pþj hvl qvþk f`þj vþKi KvR etj tþb tbqv hvq bv| DÉiB hw` bv tþteb, Zvntj cþkþv
 Kiþj b tKb? Avgv`i gþb ntjvÑ tjvKUv wþqK dvRj vtgv Kivi Rb` ev Avgv`i tþK
 wéavš`-Kivi Rb` ev Avgv`i KvQ t`þK cvjþq hvevi Rb`B cþkþv Avgv`i tþK wciwþq
 w`tqþj b| AZGe G vþtq Avi evowZ wþš`fvþvi tKvþv gvþb nq bv| wKŠ` e`vciUv
 mnmv fþj hvl qv mþe nq bv Avgv`i cþ¶v| Ab` tKvþv wciwþq Avgv`i Avjvc
 AvþvPbv Avi Rþgvþ| th K_vB etþZ hvB Nþi-wþi GKB cþ½ Avþm, Ges Avgiv
 Mfxi fvþe fvþZ `i` KwÑ Avgiv Kvi Rb` ev wKþmi Rb` Aþc¶v KiþQ! Zvi tþtq
 Ri`ix cþkþAek` GB th, Avgiv Avþš` tKvþvKvj Rb` Aþc¶v KiþQ wK bv! ejvevþjÑ
 KiþQ, mevB Kþi, Avgiv Kiþev bv tKb? wKŠ` GB gþþZ`Avgiv wKþmi Rb` Aþc¶v KiþQ
 tmUv ejv GKUv gþwþK| GB eqiLvþbK AvþMI tKD Avgv`i tþK cþkþv wRþÁm Kiþj
 Zv¶vKfvþe GKUv DÉi t`qv thZ| ZLþv Avgv`i gþa` wKQy Avkv KvR KiþZvÑ GKUv bv
 GKUv PþKwi Avgv`i nþqB hvþe, Avi Avgiv ZLb GKUv AvþctqUþgU tjUþi Rb`
 Aþc¶v KiþZv| wKŠ` kZ kZ BþUv wFD w`þq hLb tmUv cvlqv tMþjv bv, Avgiv Avkv
 tQþo w`þvg, eþS wþjvgÑ Gfvþe nþe bv, Gfvþe nq bv| Avmþj th Kfvþe nq Zv-l
 Avgiv Rwb bv| wKŠ` GLb Avgiv wK evj? fvþZ fvþZ Avgiv mevB Pþvþ nþq tMþjvg,
 GgbwK wþþRþ`i gþa` K_v etþZ fvþjv jwMþQj bv Avgv`i | GKmgq t`kþb t`þK
 tevþq KvþQi GKUv ti`þiþU Xþjvg| GKUyPv-Uv Lvl qv hvq Kþbv t`Lv hvK| XþþZB
 GK`j ZiþYi mþ½ t`Lv| Giv mevB Kþj þR cþo, knþi mvgwRK-ivR`wZK-mis`wZK
 KgvþÉ Gþ`iþK tek mþwþq t`Lv hvq| eqþmi e`earv _vKv mþÉj| Gþ`i mþ½ Avgv`i
 m`uK`tek mnR-`fvþeK| lþ`i gþa` Avgiv nqþZv wþþRþ`iB tþtj Avmv w`b`þjvþK
 t`LþZ cvB| AevK nþq iþvg cvþki tUwþj livl IB GKB cþþ½ K_v etþQÑ livl
 bwiK ZvþK GKB cþkþwRþÁm Kþiwþj Ges wZwb tKvþv DÉi bv w`þq DþÉv cþkþv lþ`i

w`tk Qto w`tqoQtj b| Avgv`i GKRb ej tj vN tkv`bv, tj vKUVi m½ Avgv`i l t`Lv ntqOj, Avgv`i tKI wZwb GKB c`k`k`ti tQb|

ZvB bmk?

niv|

wk etj tQb Avcbv|

tZvgiv wk etj Q tmUv AvtM etj v|

ej vi mthvM cvBub| Zvi AvtMB wZwb tmei nvl qvq wgvj tq tMtQb|

Avgv`i l IB GKB AwfAZv| Zv wk DEi ntZ cvti GB c`k`k`e, etj v tZv i ub|

I iv thb gRv tctq tMtj v| wbtR`i tUej tUtB Gtb Avgv`i Uvi m½ tRvov j wMtq tPqvi tUtB emtj v| ej tj vN Avcbv|B ej b bv, wk DEi nq G c`k`k`e|

`v`Lv, Avgv`i wPshvebv tFuZv ntq tMtQv Avgv`i Atc`vUv nqtZv tmBi Kg, gtb nt`Q GKUV AvctqUtqU tj Uvti i Rb`B Atc`v KiwQ| thb tmUv tctj B Rxeftbi me mgm`v mgravb ntq hvq| tZvgiv nqtZv Gi tPtq fvtj v DEi w`tZ cvite| tZvgivB eis etj v, Avgiv i ub|

Avgivl AtbK K_vB ej tZ cwi | thgb, Avgv`i th eUwU ivRbmZ Kti Zvi aviYv, t`tki GB Ki`Y fqven Ae`v wKQZB wPi`vqx ntZ cvti bv, G meB Avmtj Avmbae wec`ei ce`f`vYv th-tKv`bv wec`ei AvtM bmk t`tk Ggb Pig Ae`v weivR Kti | I i Atc`vUv tmB wec`ei Rb`| Avevi Avgv`i AvtiK eUj Atc`v GKUV wPwVi Rb`| c`Zw`b I GKUV tqtqtk wPwV tj tL, tcv÷I Kti Ges Atc`v Kti, GKw`b bv GKw`b tqtqUv mrov t`teB| Avgv`i GK evUex Lp fvtj v Mvb Mvq| tKv`bv Abpvtb ivRavbx kni t`tk eo eo w`k`xiv Gtj tm Zvt`i Mvb tMtq tkv`bvq, tmBme w`k`xiv g» ntq wcti hvl qui mgq c`k`k`wZ w`tq hvqN XvKvq wMtqB Zviv l tK wUv`tZ Mvb Mvl qui e`e`v Kti t`teB| I Atc`v Kti v`v`k`N w`k`S` tmB w`k`xiv Avi KLt`bvB thvMvthvM Kti b bv| Avgv`i th eUwU fvtj v wptKU tLtj Zvi Atc`v RvZxq `tj bv ntj I AšZ ŐG0 `tj WwK cvl qui | GB kniiB GKRb eo wptKUvi N whub RvZxq `tj i ntq w`b`q`vZ tLtj v`v`k`bN I i tLj v t`tk GKwaKevi c`k`k`wZ w`tqtQb, I Atc`v Kti AvtQ tmB c`k`k`wZ i v`vi, w`k`S` WwK Avi AvmtQ bv| Gfite tZv KZ K_vB ej v hvq w`k`S` ZvtZ wK IB c`k`k`e DEi tqtj? Avcbv|B ej b|

Avgiv wKQybv etj ti ÷ti`u t`tk tewitq Gjvg| gBUv Gtj vgtj v ntq AvtQ, gtb ntj v, AvR bv nq evmq bv-B wcljvg, c`Zw`b IB KviwMti wcti thtZ Avi fvtj v j v`M bv, eis Nti Nti GB knii i vtZi ijc t`Lv hvK| tKv`b w`b miv ivZ ati G kni t`w`ub, AvR ZvB t`Ltev| ivZfi tntU teovtev knii c`_ c`_| mevi c`KU Rtov Kti

t`LjvgN ivtZi Lvevi Ges ivZ fti Pv-wMv`iU Lvevi cqmv ntq hvte| Zvntj Avi wk? teKvi iv Gi tPtq Avi tenk wK Avkv Kti?

m`v`tnv`Uj h_vm`e cqmv emPtq ivtZi Lvevi tLjvg Avgiv| fivMv`vM Kti Pv tLjvg, Zvici Avivg Kti wMv`iU avjvg| Avgv`i Zvov`ov tbB, mvgtb `vN`vZ cto AvtQ| evt`vUvi w`tk ti ÷ti`u eU Kivi Rb` tZvotRvi i i` ntj Avgiv tewitq nuU`Z i i` Kijvg| iv`w`vU AtbKUVB w`bR` ntq tMtQ| GB knii gvb| ivZ RvM`Z Rv`b bv| mU`v ntZ bv ntZ Nti wcti `kUvi gta` tLqt`tq GMv`ivUv etovtRvi mvto GMv`ivUvi gta` weQv`vq hvq| Ggb GKUV kni Kx bv Avgiv miv ivZ ati nuUvi cwi K`i bv Kti wQ! wk nq tK Rv`b! AvR Avgv`i l i c`i evDij qv`v fi Kti tQ, AvR Avi tKv`b wKQZB thb wKQy hvq AvtM bv| Aek` GZ my`i gYUv tenk`vY ati ivLv tMtj v bv| N`EvLvtb`ki gta` tei wMk c`j`tki Lato cotZ ntj v| `wqZ`cvj bi Z Avdmvi Avgv`i tK WvKtj b, ej tj bN

Avcbv`i cwi Pq ej b|

Avgiv GtK GtK wbtR`i bvg ej tj wZwb wRt`Am Kij bN wk Kti b?

wKQ` Kwi bv, teKvi |

teKvi tZv Zvov`vwo Nti wcti hvbN GZ ivtZ wk Kti tQb?

nuUv`vU KiwQ|

Avcbv`i tK tZv Gfite nuUv`vU Kiti t` qv hvte bv|

tKb?

KviY teKvi iv nt`Q c`j`k`i tPv`L metPtq m`b`nfvRb Pwi T |

tKb ej b tZv?

Gt`i th tKv`bv AvBt`w`vUwU tbB|

I Av`Qv| Gevi Zvntj ej v hvq Avgiv wk Kwi |

gv`b, Avcbv|B wk wgt`_ etj wQtj b?

bv Zv bq, Zte GtKevti wKQ` Kwi bv, Zv wKfite evj? GKRb gvb| wk wKQ` bv

Kti v`k`tZ cvti?

ej b Zvntj, wk Kti b Avcbv|

Atc`v Kwi |

wk ej tj b? Atc`v Kti b!

niv|

Kvi Rb`, wKtmi Rb`?

tmUv tZv Avgv`i l c`k`e Kvi Rb` Atc`v Kti b, wKtmi Rb`?

i nm'gq tj vKlvi ckuGfite GKRbtK wclwi tq w' tZ tcti Avgv' i fxlY Avb' nq|
ejS `vtLv, w' tqw Srtgj vq tdtj | Srtgj vq th tdtj wQ tmUv Awclmvti i KE' t i' tBb
tevSv tMtj v| weavS-nl qvi f'wz Kti ej tj bN AvgvtK wRtAm Ki tQb?

niv|

Kv'iv Rb' Atc'lv Ki wQ Ggb K_v tZv Awg ewj w|

wKs' Ggb wK tKv'bv gvb| AvtQ th tKv'bwKQj Rb' B Atc'lv Kti bv?

Zv wK| wKs' Awg wKtmi Rb' Kw tmUv wDQb „i“ZcY'QKv'bv e'vci bq!

GKw' K t_tK t' LtZ tMtj Kv'ivUvB „i“ZcY'®bq, Avevi Ab' `wotKvY t_tK
meriUvB „i“ZcY'®. etj b fvB Avcb wKtmi Rb' Atc'lv Kti b, i' w|

t' Lj vg wZwb fivebvq cto tMtQb| wPwS Z KtE' ej tj bN AvtM Avcbv' iUv i' w|
Avcbv'iv Kvi Rb' Atc'lv Ki tQb?

Gi DEi Avgiv Rwb bv| Zte Avcbv'K nqtZv GKUv DEi t' qv hvq| Avgiv GKUv
AvBt'WwUuUli Rb' Atc'lv Ki wQ, bBtj th Avcbv' i tPv'L me'Ptq m' nRbK Pw' t
wntme wete'PZ ntZ nq! w' b'ri kn' i GKUzkwS-gtZv nuU'Zl cwi bv|

wZwb teva nq j 3'v tctj b, ej tj bN lUv Ggub'ZB etj wQ, wKQygtb Ki teb bv fvB|

tevSv tMtj v, cktv Zv'K KveyKti tdtj tQ| GLb Zvi gtL tmB Rv' t' j cvj k
Awclmvti i five tBb, eis Avgv' i gtZvB msKtU cto hvl qv GKRb m'avi Y gvb| etj gtb
nt'Q Zv'K| GKRb cvj k'K t'Kej K_v w' t'q KveyKivi gta' th wK Avb', hviv Zv
Kti bwb Zviv tKv'bw' bB e'j'eb bv| Zvi `je'v t' tL Avgiv Av'iv K_v-cUzntq DVj vg|
ej j vgN' bv, gtb Kite'v tKb? K_vUv Avcbw thfiteB etj _vtKb bv tKb, GUv tZv mwZ'
th, Avmtj B gvb'li AvBt'WwUuUli c'q'vRb LpB tewk! Avcbvi GB cvj k Awclmvti i
AvBt'WwUuUv hv' bv _vKtZv Zvntj wK Avgv' i tK Gfite AvU'K w' tZ cvitZb?

e'vciUvi Rb' Awg `jwLZ, tev'SbB tZv, AvBb-k;Ljvi th cwi w' wZ Zv'Z Avi
Kv'iv lci wek'v ivLv hv'Q bv| dtj AtbK fv'jv gvb| l' f'vMwS' wKkvi nq| Avi
`wqZj cvj b Ki tZ wMtq Avgv' i tK Ggb AtbK Awc'v KvR Ki tZ nq| Avcbv'iv hvb, N' i
teovb|

hv'ev? Avcbw hLb ej tQb Zvntj hvB| wKs' Avgv' i c'ok' DEi tZv w' t' j b bv!

DEi _vKtj tZv t' tev!

Gwotq tMtj Pj te bv, DEi GKUv w' tZB nte fvB|

gnv bvtQvov' v tZv Avcbv'iv! wK AvtQ ej wQ'N AvcvZZ GB bvBU wkd'tUi `wqZj
t_tK gw' i Rb' Atc'lv Ki wQ|

AvcvZZ?

niv, AvcvZZ|

Zvici?

fvB, Awg tKv'bv `vkbK gvb| bB| Avcbv' i g'bi gtZv DEi t' qvi mg_® Avgvi
tbB| wKs' Avgvi gtb nq, gvb| mewKQj Rb' AvcvZZB Atc'lv Kti | tmUv tctq tMtj
bZb wKQj Rb' Atc'lv i' i' Kti |

_vsK BD| ASZ GKUv DEi tZv cvl qv tMtj v! Avgiv Zvntj hw'Q|

Av'Qv, hw' g'bi gtZv tKv'bv DEi LjR cvb tZv Rwb'tq hv'eb| Awg Atc'lv Kti
_vKtev|

Avgiv wKQy'bv etj nvmj vg| gtb gtb ej j vgN' Avcbvi Zvntj bZb GKUv Atc'lv
i' i' ntj v! Avevi nuU'Z i' i' Kij vg Avgiv| cvj tki m' t' K_v'evZ'q tek LwbKUv mgq
tKtU tMtQ| iv' wvU GLb f'qven wBR' | GgbwK GKUv t'w' KKi chS-tPv'L cotQ bv|
kn' i AvR ntj vUv wK? bwK GgbB _vtK eivei N' Avgiv B t'Kej Lei i wL bv? t' tL gtb
nt'Q goK t' tMtQ, A_ev hv' | M' -Dcb'v'm cov e' wK AvD'tUi ivZ _tj vi gtZv wBR' w' -
ä-f'qKvZi GB ivZ, A_P Pvi cv'k w' -Uj vB'tUi D'3/4j Av'j v| Avgv' i gv' vi gta' X'K
tMtQ Atc'lv i tcvKv| gtb nt'Q GB wBR' w' ä ivZ Atc'lv Ki tQ| Kvi Rb'? t'fv' i i?
t'fv' Gtj iv'Zi wK? gtb nt'Q GB ivRc_ Atc'lv Ki tQ| Kvi Rb'? cv' t' Ki? nqtZv|
cv' K Qvov ct_i g' wK? wKs' c_ Rv'bv bv, cv' K t'Kej Zv'K e'envi B Kti, gtb iv' L
bv, fv'j v tZv ev' mB bv| Zey t'Kb GB Atc'lv? gtb nt'Q j vBU'cv- _tj v chS-Atc'lv
Ki tQ| Kvi? w' t' bi Av'j vi? w' b Gtj Zvi wek'g t'Rv'U| GB tZv! wKs' Zv'Z jvf wK?
w' t' bi tej vq tZv j vBU'cv- gZ| Zvi Aw-Zj ZLb t'Ui B cvl qv hvq bv|

Avgiv nuU'Q| AtbK'lv ci GKUv Lw'j w' Kkv UsUvs tej evm'rtq Aj m f'w'z'Z cvk
KwU'tq tMtj v| GZ iv'Z GB gZc'q kn' i tm wK Ki tQ? tm-l wK Atc'lv Ki tQ? nuU'Z
nuU'Z kn' i GKgv' cv'K'P Kv'Q Gtj t'Pv'L cto'N tmL'v'b MwQcvj vi m' t' hwiS'K
Av'j vi Av'j vAv'v'vi i tLj v| Avi Zvi gta' GLv' b tmL'v' b `wot'bv w' w'K'K'v'iv| tZv'g'iv
wK Atc'lv Ki tQ? Kvi Rb'? Lt' t' i i' N' th tZv'g'v'K e'env' i e'env' i R'x'K' i Q'v' tdtj
t' te! GKRb Avgv' i w' t' K Bw'ZcY'®Bkviv Kij Avgiv w' t' n' m cvk KwU'tq hvB|
Avgiv Q'w'v'Z tek'vi'! Gm' te Avgv' i B't'Q t' bB, Gme Avgv' i gvb'v'q| bv| B't'Q
_vKtj l Aek' jvf ntZv bv, Kvi Y ct'KtU cqmv t' bB| t'fv' chS-Pv w' m'v'v' iU tZv tL'Z
nt'el wKs' GKRbtK cvk KvU'v'Z bv KvU'v'Z Av' i KRB at' i etm| nqtZv w' t' b tdtj
Avgv' i N' l'iv tev'S, wKfite thb l'iv ejS hvq t'K l' t' i Lt' i, t'K bq| AZGe tm
l' m' tei tKv'bv t'P'v'v' Kti bv, mnR'fv' te' j N' AvR GK cqmv l' KvgvB nq bvB fvB,
Avcbv'iv hv' cv' i b w' qv hvb, hv B'Qv Kti b|

Avgv' i Kó jvfM| l' t' i Ae'v Avgv' i t'Ptq l' v'vc| cv' _exi me'Ptq Aw' g Ges
R'w'lj tck'wU tetQ w' b'tq l' t' i m'jeav nt'Qbv| Avgiv ct'KU nvZovB| mewK'K'j' 60/70

UvKv nte | cfi vlv t`qv hrte bv | vnmvfi iUi Rb` wKQy ivL tZ nteB | bBtj ivZ KvUvfbv hrte bv | Avgiv 25/30 UvKv tei Kti Ii nvtZ w`tq P tjt th tZ D`Z n t j I Avevi WvKtN GgtbB w`qv Mv t j b fvB! wKQyKi t e b br?

Avgiv tntm Am`sz Z Rvbvtj tm etj N wKQyK_veiZ P tZv KBt eb! bmk Avgv tMv mvt_ K_v KBt ZI wN b e j v t M?

bv j v t M bv | j v m t e t K b? Avgiv wK v m v f j t m v m v B u i g v b j? Avgiv n v Q v m v f j t m v m v B u i t e v S v | t Z v g v t` i g t Z v B w K s e v t Z v g v t` i t P t q t e w k | t Z v g v t` i w b t q Z v i v Z e y i v R b w i Z - w U w Z K i t Z c v t i, G b m R l i v ` y P v i c q m v K v g v t Z c v t i, Avgiv G t` i t K v t b v K v t R B j w m b v | Z v Q v o v, t Z v g i v B t Z v G B m g v t R i f v i m v g` i q l v K i t Q v, b B t j t` t k a l P y i m s L` v t e t o t h Z K t q K n v R v i ` y | t Z v g v t` i N y v K i t e v t K b? A e k` G m e K _ v A v g i v t g t q u t K e w j b v | e w j A b` K _ v N` P t j v Z v n t j M i m i K i v h v K |

Avgiv c v t K P t f Z t i X t K N v t m i I c i t M v j n t q e u m, t g t q u l | t h b t m - I A v g v t` i ` t j i B G K R b m` m` | A v g v t` i g t a` t h e U u l m g v R U v t K e` t j t` q v i ` c e t` L t Z v N` t` L j v g t m f i l Y w e l Y e n t q D t v t Q | A v t M I e j t Z v, G t` i t` L t j b m k I i K v b e c v q | w b t R i t e v t b i K _ v g t b c t o | t g t q u l w K R v t b N` A v g v t` i g t a` I i G K R b f v B I A v t Q? n q t Z v | I i v w K f v t e t h b e f S h v q, t m U v Z v i K _ v i t b B t e v S v h v q, Z v i K E` t` g g Z v g q N` G Z i v B t Z e v B t i e v B t i N j t Z t Q b K` v b? K v D t i t L u t R b b m k?

niv, L p R, c o k i e D E i L p R | t g t q u t K w K G m e K _ v e j v h v q? h v q t e v a n q | e w j N` t m U v t Z v g v i R v b i ` i K v i b v B, Z v i t P t q A v g v t` i G K U v c o k i e D E i ` v l | e t j b |

Zug wK Kv t i v R b`, g v t b t K v t b m K O j R b` A t c q l v K i t Q v?

n |

Kvi Rb`?

Kvi R t b` Avevi, L t i t i i R t b`!

Avi wKQj Rb` b q? L t i i t c t j B t Z v g v i m e P v l q v c i Y n t q h v q, A v i w K Q y v t M b v? b v | j v t M b v | A v t M g t b A B t Z v, t K D A v B m v A v g v t i G B A e` v t _ B K v D x v i K i t e v |

Gnb R w b N` t K D K i t e v b v | Z v B A v i A t c q l v - U t c q l v K w i b v |

t m B c j j k A w d m v t i i K _ v g t b c o t j v | g v b j m e w K O j R b` A v c v Z Z A t c q l v K t i | w P i K v j x b A t c q l v e t j w K Q y t b B | t K b t b B?

Avgv t` i K v s - j v t M | t g t q u t K e w j N O Z u g G e v i h v l t e v b, A v g v t` i e t o v K v s - j v m t Q | 0 t m P t j t M t j A v g i v c v t K P g v q v g q b i g N v t m i I c i w P r n t q i t q c w o | K L b t h N y t q c t o v Q j v g R w b l b v | N y f i O t j v h u i W t K Z u t K A v g i v m e v B L e k x v K w i | A v g v t` i K t j t R i w K q l K w z b, e v s j v m w n Z` c o v t Z b | w K s` M Z v b j w z K w K q l K w z b w t j b

bv, M f x i - A Z j ` u k P w Q t j v Z v i w P s v f i e b v N` A t b K w e l t q B w z b A v g v t` i t P v L L f j w` t q u t j b | m` v i i a y A v g v t` i B b b, G B k n t i i G K R b m e R b k t x q ` w k b K g v b j | Z v i K v t Q g v b j b v b v K v i t Y B A v t m, c i v g t k P R b`, t K v t b m K O y R v b e v i c o q v R t b, t K v t b v m s K t U c o t j Z v i t` t K D x v i c v l q v i c _ t c t Z | A v c v g i g v b j Z u t K k x v K t i Z v i F m m j f R x e b h v c b G e s ` v k b K f i e b v - w P s v i R b` | t Z v N y t` t K t W t K Z t j m` v i e j t j b N` w K e` v c v i, t Z v g i v ` j t e t a m e G L v t b N y g v t` Q v t K b? e w o t` t K i v M K t i t e w i t q G t m Q b m k?

bv m` v i | A v g i v t e K v i, A v g v t` i w K i v M K i v m v t R? N` A v g v t` i e j t Z B t` Q K t i, w K s` c w i b v | m` v t i i c o k i e t K v t b v D E i w` t Z b v t c t i A v g i v A v g Z v A v g Z v K i t Z _ w m k | e s t Z c w i, m` v i g u b s` l q v t K t e w i t q t Q b | m y L x g v b j w b t m t` t n | t K v t b v ` t L x g v b j l i c t q l g u b s` l q v K K i v m e e b q e t j B A v g v t` i a v i Y v | A v g v t` i P c K t i _ v K t Z t` t L m` v i B A v e v i e j t j b N` I t V v I t V v, P t j v b v` - K t i A w m |

w L t` t c t q t Q A e k`, w K s` G Z m K v t j b v` - t K v _ v q c v t e r? m` v i h v` e v m v q t h t Z e t j b, A v g i v A e k` B h r t e v b v | G Z t f v t i t K v t b v f` t j v t K i e v m v q b v` - K i t Z h v l q v U v i x z g t Z v A b` v q | A v g v t` i g t b i K _ v t e v a n q w z b e s t j b, e j t j b N` I B m v g t b i t g v t o t i t` i t U L t j t M t Q N E v L v t b K A v t M B | A w g c o Z w` b B I L v t b L v B | G Z m K v t j t Z v e v m v i t K D I t v b v | G w` t K A v g v i w L t` t j t M h v q |

w K R w b, m` v t i i K _ v w K n t j I n t Z c v t i | G Z K v j a t i G B k n t i A w Q, w K s` t K v t b w` b t f v i t` t L w Q e t j g t b c t o b v | A Z G e t K v _ v q t K v b t i t` i t U K L b t L v t j L e i i w L b v | t i t` i t U t e k h z m B n t q e m t j b w z b, m e v i R b` d j t K m` b v` - i A W f i w` t q A v e v i w R t` A m K i t j b N` w K n t q u Q j t Z v g v t` i? ` j a t i c v t K` M t q N y g w` Q t j t K b?

g t b n t j v w z b G B i n m` t f` b v K t i Q v o t e b b v | e` v c v i U v L t j e j v B e p x g v t b i K v R | Z v Q v o v Z v i K v Q t` t K G K U v D E i I t Z v c v l q v t h t Z c v t i | A v g i v Z v B e w j N` e o S v t g j v q c t o t M Q m` v i |

w K S v t g j v, A v g v t K e j v h r t e?

h r t e m` v i |

Avgiv Z u t K i n m` g q t j v K u i K _ v, Z v i c k e a d w i t q t` q v G e s D E i b v w` t q B D a v l n t q h v l q v, G e s G i c i t` t K A v g i v t h G B G K u w e l q Q v o v A b` t K v t b m K O y m t q w P s v i K i t Z c v i w Q b v N` m e B e j j v g | m` v i g t b v t h m w` t q P c P v c A v g v t` i K _ v i t b t M t j b, Z v i c i e j t j b N`

Avgv i L e A e v K j v M t Q | K v i Y G B G K B c h n` K v j t K A w g A v t i v ` y R t b i K v t Q i t b w Q | e s t Z c v i w Q b v t j v K U v t K, t K b t m G g b c w i w` z m m o K t i w Q j t h b t j v K R b

cvl qv mæe nq bv| KviY tkl Qjli ci th Avmtj wK AvtQ Zv Avgiv tKD Rwb bv| Avgvi wK gtb nq Rvrbv, gtb nqN gvbfl i me AtcflvB Avmtj wbi_R I wbcj, memKQß AwbWÖZ I djvdj kb`|

GKm½ GZ fwi fwi K_v i tb Avgv` i gv_v Gtj vtgtj v ntq tMtj v| gtb ntj v GB cökæ DEi LRtZ hvl qv A_xb| gvbfl i mKj AtcflvB hw` wbi_R Avi djvdj kb` nq, Zvntj Ömktmi Rb` Atcflv KiþQb0 gvbfl tK GB cökæKti jvf wK? Kiti j l mjbw` 0 tKvrbv DEi cvl qv wK mæe? th inm`gg tjvKw GB fqsKi cökæGB wbi xn knievxi Dfl tk` Qto w` tQ Davl ntq tMtQb Zvfk GLb Avgv` i etov` i Kvi | Zvfk ejv` i KviN gvbfl Kvi Rb` ev wKtmi Rb` Atcflv Kti Zv tm wbtRB Rvrbv bv| i ayGUKz RvrbN Atcflv mdj ntj Zvi Rvrbv me mgm`vi mgvavb ntq hvte| wKŠ` gvbe-Rvrbv me mgm`vi mgvavb ntq hvl qv nqtZv cökæZ wei`x Kvr, gvbfl Zv Rvrbv bv, Rvrbv bv etj Atcflv KiþZB _vfk, KitiþZB _vfk...

AvM÷ - tmþD=ft, 2002

DtbwPb

Avgvi gvtqi wK AvtM t_þKB Mfxi-tMcb tKvrbv AmL wQjtj v, wKsev eveli, A_ev `RtbiB? nVr KtiB Gme cökæmvgtb Gtm `wv`Q, wKŠ` DEi cvevi tKvrbv mæebv t`LwQ bvN hv` i tK wbtq GB cökæZv v me wRÁvmvi EtayDfv tMtQb AtbK AvtMB| evel gvi v tMtQb tmB Kte, eQi ctbi tZv nteB; gv-l tmB ZLb t_þKB gvbwmK fvi mvg`nxb, gZB ejv hvqN mþPZb RMtZi m½ Zvi tKvrbv mæúK`tbB eüw` b ati | eveli gZiUv wQjtj v inm`ggN tKD etj b Lp, tKD etj b AvZwZ`v, tKD etj b AvKwmþWwU| tUtþb KivUv ctowQjtj b wZub| Zui gþZv GKRB gvbfl i ctfl AvKwmþWwUwj tUtþb wbtP KivUv cov tek A`rfweK e`vcvi etj B nqtZv Ab`me mæebvi K_v ejv nq| GB NUbvi GKgvL cZ`fl` kP Avgvi gv, Zvi KvQ t_þKI wKQyRvbi Dcvq tbB, Zvi gvbwmK fvi mvg`nxbZv AvtiwMvZz| AtbtKi KvQ i`tbwQ, gv-B bwk evertK av`v w` tQ tUtþb wbtP tdtj w` tquQj , Avi l B exfrm gZi mn` KiþZ cvtiwb etj B Amy` ntq ctotQ| Ab` cfl etj b, evel mþmVW KtiwQjtj b Ges gvtK GB fqven` tk`i cZ`fl` kP evbvevi Rb` Bt`Q KtiB Zvfk m½ wbtq wMtquQjtj b| Gi tKvbwU muZ` tKvbwU wgt` Zv wbyQ Kiv Avgvi ctfl tKvrbw` bB mæe nqwb| eveli gZi Ges gvtqi Amy` ntq covi ci bwk AvgvtK wbtq GKUv UvbwUwb ntquQj | gvtb, Awg tKvb ewo _vKtev ZvB wbtq `ß cwivrti i hy`| e`vcvi wU bwk Av`vj Z chS-MwotquQj , Ges Avgvi PivPv-dcqv Rqx ntquQjtj b i ay GB hy`tZ th, Avgvi gv GKRB gvbwmK fvi mvg`nxb gwnj v, Zvi KvQ Avgvi _vKvUv wbi vc` bq| Awg eo ntq DfvwQ `v`v`v`y PivPv-PwP, dcj` i KvQB| bv, Zv` i KvQ tKvrbv Aetjv-Abv` i cvBwb Awg, eis GKUv evovewo i Ktgi Av`i-hZæKtiþQb Zv v| evel- gvtqi Abjw`wZtZ Avi tKvrbv wKtkvi Ggb AmvaviY fvtjvevmv wbtq teto ltv etj Avgvi Rvrbv tbB| Avgvi `v`vevmoi cöq mevB Amæe AvteMcæY, hy`i tPtq Zv` i KvQ AvteM AtbK tenk ghP v cvq, Zv` i cöq me wmxvŠt AvteMZwvZ| Zv v AvgvtK thgb fvtj vteþmtQb tZgub gvtqi cöZ Avgvi NYv RvMvevi hveZxq Kvr wövi m½ Kti tMtQb| G ewoi mevi B`p weklm th, gv-B evertK tgti tdtj tQ| gv th AZ`š-wöi GKRB gvbfl Ges G Kvr Kiv th Zvi Rb` LpB `rfweK GKUv e`vcvi N` GUv AvgvtK weklm Kivevi Rb` Zv v tPövi Aš-ivtLwb| wK tgti tdtj vi gþZv Kx Ggb cwivwZi D`me ntquQj , AtbK wRtAm Kti l GB cökæ tKvrbv m`æi Awg cvBwb| Ab`w` tK, Ggb GKw fqsKi AwfthwM _vKv mæEj gv-i m½ ev vvbvewoi m½ Avgvi thvMvthvM AflvewQjtj v, Ges tmLvrbv thtZ PvBtj G ewoi tKD erav w` tZv bv| gvtS gvtS gv-i Rb` Lp gb Lvivc

Abjcw̄wZtZ, Avevi eveli Kv̄tQ Gme K_v ej vi Dcvql w̄Qtjv bv Ñ gv Kw̄Bfv̄te mveavb
 Kti w̄ tZvÑ̄0evetK ej tj Lp̄ Kti t̄dj t̄ev|0̄ w̄KŠ' A™Z e'vcvi ntjv, evel emvq̄ wd̄ti B
 et̄S t̄dj t̄ZvÑ̄ w̄KQy GKUv N̄t̄t̄Q| gv th̄r b Avgvi nvZ t̄f̄t̄0 t̄dj t̄j vÑ̄ GZw̄ b Av̄tMi
 K_v Zey Avgvi ṽúó ḡtb Av̄tQÑ̄ emvq̄ X̄t̄KB evel ej t̄j v, Kx nt̄q̄t̄0 evel, t̄Zvgv̄tK Ggb
 t̄ Lv̄t̄Q t̄Kb? Avgvi Lp̄ Kv̄b̄e c̄w̄Qj, w̄KŠ' m̄v̄t̄m K̄t̄j w̄Qj bv̄Ñ̄ evel Ḡt̄m Avgv̄tK R̄w̄t̄q
 ai t̄j vÑ̄ Kx nt̄q̄t̄0 Aveŷy Kx nt̄q̄t̄0 t̄Zvgvi?

e_v t̄ct̄q̄0 Ñ̄ t̄Kv̄b̄v̄ḡt̄Z ej t̄Z cvi j vg|
 t̄Kv_vq e_v t̄ct̄q̄0?
 nv̄t̄Z|

nv̄t̄Z! t̄ w̄L t̄ w̄LÑ̄ evel t̄ L̄t̄j v Avgvi nvZ d̄t̄j D̄t̄v̄t̄Q, Awg e_vq̄ Kw̄t̄q̄ DVj vg|
 ā K̄P̄t̄K evel w̄R̄t̄Ám Ki t̄j vÑ̄ Kx̄fv̄te e_v t̄ct̄j evel? ḡtb t̄Zv nt̄"Q t̄f̄t̄0 t̄M̄t̄Q!

gv Av̄M em̄ot̄q̄ ej t̄j vÑ̄ LvU t̄_̄t̄K c̄to w̄M̄t̄q̄w̄j ...

I t̄K ej t̄Z ṽv̄l Ñ̄ evel M̄x̄i t̄_̄t̄i ej t̄j v|

et̄j v evel, Kx̄fv̄te e_v t̄ct̄j?

LvU t̄_̄t̄K c̄to w̄M̄t̄q̄w̄j vg... Awg gv-i K_vB wi w̄cU Ki j vg|

evel ḡtb nq̄ w̄ek̄m̄ Ki t̄j v bv| Avgv̄tK m̄t̄½ w̄b̄t̄q̄ nv̄m̄cv̄Zv̄t̄j t̄_̄š̄ov̄t̄j v, Wv̄³vi i v
 G_̄t̄i K̄ti Rv̄b̄t̄j b̄Ñ̄ t̄f̄t̄0 t̄M̄t̄Q, c̄w̄v̄i l K̄ti w̄ t̄j b| emvq̄ wd̄ti evel Av̄t̄iv M̄x̄i,
 gv̄t̄K t̄W̄t̄K w̄R̄t̄Ám Ki t̄j vÑ̄ l i nvZ w̄K̄fv̄te fv̄t̄0 t̄j v?

ej j vg t̄Zv!

w̄ḡt̄_̄ K_v ej t̄e bv, GZ eo t̄0t̄j GB w̄b̄Pz LvU t̄_̄t̄K c̄to nvZ fv̄t̄0 b̄w̄K? Kx̄fv̄te
 t̄f̄t̄0t̄0 et̄j v!

gv Gevi t̄f̄t̄0 cot̄j v, nvDgv̄D K̄ti t̄K̄t̄ DV̄t̄j vÑ̄ Awg t̄f̄t̄0w̄j|

Zug t̄f̄t̄00 gv̄tb?

niiv Awg t̄f̄t̄0w̄j, Awg w̄b̄t̄R l i nvZ t̄f̄t̄0 w̄ t̄q̄w̄j|

t̄Kb t̄f̄t̄00, Rv̄b̄t̄Z c̄w̄i ?Ñ̄ evel Aw̄Zgv̄v̄q̄ ṽf̄w̄eK|

Awg l̄t̄K t̄M̄vj K̄ti w̄b̄t̄Z ej w̄Qj vg w̄KŠ' Avgvi K_v bv i t̄b l t̄Lj w̄Qj, ZvB gv_vq̄

i vM D̄t̄v w̄M̄t̄q̄w̄j |

Avi ZvB Zug t̄Zvgvi w̄b̄t̄Ri t̄0t̄j i nvZ w̄b̄t̄R t̄f̄t̄0 t̄dj t̄j !

gv P̄c|

Zug w̄K̄ gv̄b̄j? t̄Kv̄b̄v gv w̄b̄t̄Ri t̄0t̄j t̄K̄ ex̄bv Kv̄i t̄Y Gi Kḡ f̄q̄sKi kw̄- w̄ t̄Z cv̄ti
 t̄m̄Uv c̄w̄M̄t̄j l w̄ek̄m̄ Ki t̄e bv| gv t̄Zv ṽ̄t̄i K_v, Ab̄ t̄Kv̄b̄v gv̄b̄t̄l i c̄t̄q̄l Gi Kḡ
 ṽ̄ck̄w̄PK Kv̄R Ki v m̄x̄e b̄q| Zug Zv t̄ev̄t̄Sv?

niiv et̄S, Awg ... Awg... Awg t̄Zv Amȳ'|

bv Zug Amȳ' b| | Zug nt̄"Qv GKUv t̄W̄rf̄j | k̄q̄Zv̄t̄bi m̄v̄q̄v̄r eskai | Zug Gi kw̄-
 c̄t̄e| m̄vi vR̄xb̄ at̄i t̄Zvgv̄t̄K t̄m̄B kw̄-enb K̄ti t̄h̄t̄Z n̄t̄e| GZw̄ b̄ Awg t̄Zvgv̄t̄K w̄KQy
 ew̄j w̄b, At̄b̄K̄fv̄te t̄ev̄Sv̄t̄b̄vi t̄P̄óv K̄ti w̄Q, m̄v̄B̄w̄q̄m̄Ūt̄- i Kv̄t̄Q w̄b̄t̄q̄ w̄M̄t̄q̄w̄j, eQ̄t̄i i ci
 eQ̄i at̄i t̄Zvgv̄t̄K t̄n̄i Kivi t̄P̄óv K̄ti w̄Q, w̄KŠ' t̄Kv̄t̄b̄v j̄v̄f̄ n̄q̄b̄| Zug w̄b̄t̄R w̄b̄t̄Ri GB
 ṽ̄fv̄eUv̄t̄K cv̄ēv̄t̄Z P̄v̄l bv| w̄K̄ Av̄t̄Q, Zug t̄Zvgvi i vM w̄b̄t̄q̄B ew̄t̄Pv, w̄KŠ' Awg t̄Zvgv̄t̄K
 kw̄- t̄_̄t̄ev, f̄q̄sKi kw̄- f̄q̄sKi kw̄-.. evel eri eri f̄q̄sKi f̄q̄sKi k̄āw̄j ej w̄Qj, Avi
 t̄PvL w̄ t̄q̄ t̄h̄b Av_v w̄K̄t̄i t̄ev̄i w̄Qj | gv Aw̄ej Ku_w̄Qj, w̄KŠ' l̄B Kv̄b̄e ev̄et̄K GZUKz
 ṽ̄ú̄k̄K̄i w̄Qj bv| Gi w̄KQy b̄ ci B evel gv̄iv t̄M̄t̄j b|

eo n̄t̄q̄ DV̄t̄Z DV̄t̄Z Awg Av̄ti K̄w̄U i n̄t̄m̄i ḡf̄Lv̄ḡl n̄B| Rv̄b̄t̄Z c̄w̄i Ñ̄ evel b̄w̄K
 w̄-š̄q̄Ki i K̄t̄gi t̄gav̄ex̄ gv̄b̄j w̄Qj b, X̄v̄Kv̄ w̄ek̄t̄e ṽ̄j t̄q̄ Aa'vc̄bv̄ Ki t̄Zb, w̄KŠ' Zvi t̄P̄t̄q̄
 et̄ov̄ w̄el q̄ n̄t̄"QÑ̄ R̄x̄et̄bi t̄kl K̄t̄q̄K̄w̄ eQ̄i w̄Z̄ib w̄KQy GKUv w̄b̄t̄q̄ Lp̄_ i "Z̄c̄ȲM̄t̄el Yv
 Ki w̄Qj b| M̄t̄el Yvi GB Kv̄R̄w̄U w̄Z̄ib i i" K̄ti w̄Qj b w̄et̄ t̄k̄ et̄m̄ Ges GKUz_w̄Q̄t̄q̄ DV̄t̄ZB
 w̄Z̄ib t̄ t̄k̄ wd̄ti Av̄t̄mb̄ GB h̄ȳ³t̄Z th, Kv̄RUv w̄Z̄ib t̄ t̄k̄ et̄m̄ t̄kl Ki t̄Z P̄vb| Kv̄i Y,
 M̄t̄el Yv̄Uv t̄kl n̄t̄j GB GK̄w̄ Kv̄t̄Ri R̄b̄B b̄w̄K X̄v̄Kv̄ w̄ek̄t̄e ṽ̄j q̄ Ges GK̄Bm̄t̄½
 ev̄s̄j v̄t̄ t̄ki b̄vḡ m̄vi w̄et̄k̄; Q̄w̄ot̄q̄ c̄ote| ḡZ̄i w̄KQy b̄ Av̄t̄M̄ c̄h̄- w̄Z̄ib b̄w̄K ej t̄Zb̄Ñ̄
 t̄kl K̄ti Ḡt̄b̄w̄, c̄l̄q̄ Kv̄Ov̄K̄w̄Q t̄c̄t̄0 t̄M̄w̄Q, GL̄b i aȳP̄ev̄š- i f̄c̄w̄U w̄ t̄Z n̄t̄e| Gme K_v
 Awg Rv̄b̄t̄Z c̄w̄i eveli m̄n̄Kḡ Ges eÜz̄m̄³⁴v̄ P̄v̄P̄vi Kv̄Q t̄_̄t̄K| eveli ḡZ̄i ci t̄_̄t̄KB
 w̄Z̄ib c̄l̄q̄ w̄b̄q̄q̄ K̄ti Avgv̄t̄K t̄_̄L̄t̄Z Av̄m̄t̄Zb| evel̄t̄K w̄b̄t̄q̄ b̄v̄b̄vi Kḡ M̄í Ki t̄Zb, eveli
 i n̄m̄³ḡ Kv̄R w̄b̄t̄q̄ Av̄t̄j v̄P̄bv̄ Ki t̄Zb, ej t̄Zb̄Ñ̄OḠ R̄w̄Z̄i ṽ̄f̄w̄i th Kv̄R̄w̄U w̄Z̄ib t̄kl K̄ti
 t̄h̄t̄Z cvi t̄j b̄ bv| GZeo c̄l̄Z̄fv̄ev̄b̄ gv̄b̄j Av̄t̄iv ḠK̄K̄0 eQ̄t̄i l G t̄_̄t̄k̄ R̄b̄v̄t̄e K̄xb̄v̄ m̄t̄_̄n
 Av̄t̄Q|0̄ Gme K_vq̄ Avgvi t̄K̄ŠZ̄nj Av̄t̄iv t̄eto th̄Z| Kx̄ w̄Q̄t̄j v eveli M̄t̄el Yvi w̄el q̄, c̄l̄q̄
 t̄kl K̄ti Av̄bv̄ Kv̄R̄w̄U i B ev̄ Kx̄ n̄t̄j vÑ̄ Gme w̄b̄t̄q̄ Avgvi t̄K̄ŠZ̄nt̄j i t̄Kv̄t̄b̄ D̄Ēi l cv̄B̄w̄
 eŪw̄ b| Kv̄i Y, ḡZ̄i ci Zui Av̄cl̄mi "ḡ L̄t̄j t̄_̄Lv̄ w̄M̄t̄q̄w̄j Ñ̄ mḡ- K̄v̄MR̄c̄ t̄c̄iv̄t̄b̄v, i "ḡ
 R̄fo Qv̄B̄t̄q̄i ṽ̄c̄| GB Z_w̄U Aek̄ Avgv̄t̄K c̄l̄q̄ w̄b̄w̄0Z̄ K̄ti t̄_̄q, eveli ḡZ̄i v̄v̄ Av̄Z̄m̄Z̄v̄B
 w̄Q̄t̄j vÑ̄ GK̄_ ḡ c̄w̄i K̄i bv̄ K̄ti, w̄ b̄q̄Ȳ w̄K̄ K̄ti w̄Z̄ib Zui Kv̄MR̄c̄ t̄_̄t̄j v̄ w̄b̄R̄ nv̄t̄Z̄ c̄yot̄q̄
 t̄d̄t̄j w̄Q̄t̄j b| m̄v̄³⁴v̄ P̄v̄P̄vi Kv̄t̄QB̄ i t̄b̄w̄Q̄Ñ̄ evel KL̄t̄b̄v̄ Zui M̄t̄el Yvi w̄el q̄ m̄x̄t̄Ū ev̄ Kv̄t̄Ri
 AM̄M̄w̄Z̄ m̄x̄t̄Ū w̄- w̄i Z̄ w̄KQȳej t̄Zb̄ bv, m̄ev̄B i aȳRv̄b̄t̄Zv̄Ñ̄ Kv̄R̄w̄U t̄kl n̄t̄j ḡn̄w̄ek̄l̄ m̄v̄ōi
 ḡj i n̄m̄³Uv̄ Rv̄bv̄ h̄v̄t̄e| evel b̄w̄K Lp̄ c̄c̄j̄vi w̄K̄q̄K̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b, Qv̄t̄- Qv̄t̄x̄iv̄ Z̄ut̄K Am̄x̄e c̄0ṽ̄
 Ki t̄Zv, Zui t̄j K̄P̄vi t̄k̄v̄bi R̄b̄ Ab̄v̄b̄ w̄W̄c̄v̄ŪḡU t̄_̄t̄K l b̄w̄K t̄0t̄j t̄ḡt̄q̄iv̄ Kv̄t̄m̄ Ḡt̄m̄
 em̄t̄Zv| w̄Z̄ib t̄Kv̄v̄l ṽ̄w̄ot̄j Zui P̄vi cv̄t̄k̄ b̄w̄K w̄fo R̄t̄ḡ th̄Z, Ges w̄Z̄ib ṽ̄w̄ot̄q̄ ṽ̄w̄ot̄q̄B
 N̄Ēvi ci N̄Ēv K_v et̄j t̄h̄t̄Zb̄Ñ̄ w̄KŠ' t̄m̄me K_v t̄_̄t̄K Zui ḡj M̄t̄el Yv̄ m̄x̄t̄Ū w̄KQ̄B̄ Rv̄bv̄
 th̄Z bv| Avgvi gv̄t̄S gv̄t̄S m̄t̄_̄n n̄t̄q̄t̄0 th, evel m̄x̄eZ̄ Ggb eoḡv̄t̄ci t̄Kv̄t̄b̄ Kv̄R
 Ki w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ bv, w̄KŠ' ḡf̄L ḡf̄L Q̄w̄ot̄q̄ cov̄q̄ Ges Gi Kḡ GKUv w̄eivU B̄t̄ḡR ṽ̄Z̄wi n̄l q̄vq̄ w̄Z̄ib

wec` cto wltqQtb, dtj MtelYv mspvš-KvMRCĪ ,tj v cypotq tdtj wZwb wbtRtK i qlv
KtiwQtb| wKŠ` mæcĪZ Avgvi GB aviYv cwiewZŠ nttqQ, Avmtj GZŋY ati hv wKQy
ejwQ Zv IB cwiewZŠ aviYvi Rb`B| bBtj evedi gZi, gvtqi Amj`Zv meB tZv tgb
wbttqQ, gwbtq wbtqQ GmewKQj mt½, GLb GgbwK Lp GKUv gbl Lvi v nq bvN Zey
GZw` b cti Gme wbtq K_v ejwQ tKb? ejwQ, Kvi Y, mv¾v` PvPv tmw` b Avgvi nrtZ GKU
Wwqwi w` tqt tMtQb, etj tQbN GB Wwqwi Uv tZvgvi evedi Awlmi` tgi tUwetj wQtb, GKUv
c`vftKtUi gta`| lcti Avgvi bvg tj Lv wQtb, AvgvtK tj Lv GKUv wPwI wQtbvN
wj tLwQtb, GB Wwqwi Uv thb Awg tZvgvi nrtZ tcttQ w` B, Zte GLbB bql Zwg hLb
ht_ó wetePbvmæubæGes epæxgwb nttq DVte ZLb| Awg nttZv Avtvi AvtMB tZvgvi nrtZ
GUv w` tZ cvi Zvg, ZeyGKUv tenk mgq wbtqQ tZvgvi Kj` vYi K_v tftbe| GLb Avgvi
mgq nttq GtmQŋN eřov nttq tMwQ, Kte Pjt hvB wK tBŋN tZvgvtK GUv eřStq w` tqt
fvi gř nttZ PvB evedi

ejvBevuj`, NUBvUv wQtb Avgvi Rb` GK weivU we`šq| mv¾v` PvPv, GgbwK,
tKvbtw` b etj bl w` th, Zwi KvQ evedi Avgvi Rb` wKQyGKUv ti tL tMtQb| Wwqwi Uv nrtZ
tctq Awg cvMtj i gZv cotZ` wK|

GK` g` i` tZ tj LvN

tLvKvev Avgvi evedi, GB tj Lv ,tj v tZvgvi Rb`|

Zvi cti i cõvqN

hLb Zwg GUv cõte, Awg nttZv ZLb`_vKtev bv| wKŠ` tZvgvi gtb`_vKte AtbK AtbK
cKæ` th ,tj vi DEi Zwg tKv_vl cõte bv, tKD tZvgvtK tmme cõkæ DEi t` te bv, hw` l
welq ,tj v tZvgvi Rvbn DpZ|

Zvi cti i cõvqN

tZvgvi gv hLb Kbmf Kij v Ges Avgiv tmUv RvbtZ cvi jvg, ZLb t`_tKB tZvgvi gv
Ges Awg wgtj tZvgvi mt½ KwDwbtkU Kivi tPov KtiwQ| Awg GKRb weAvbKgř,
weAvb hw` l tKv_vl etj w` th, Mf` wki i mt½ KwDwbtkU Kiv hvq Zey Awg tmB
tPovUv KtiwQjvg GKUv wetkl Kvity| Avgvt` i t`tk GUv wekjm Kiv nq th, Mf`Zx
gvtqiv hw` memgq my` i tKvbtv` k` `vtL Zvntj Zvi ev`Pv t`Ltz my` i nq| GB
ms`vii KvityB Avgvt` i t`tki Mf`Zx tgtqt` i AtbKwQyLv qv wbtla, AtbK` k`
t`Lv wbtla, AtbK RvqMvq hvl qvl wbtla| Nti i gta` my` i wKQy ti tL t` qv thb
cĪZgnřZMf`Zxt` i tmUv tPvtL cto| nvrvi nvrvi eQi ati Avgvt` i gvb| ,tj v Gme
wekjm Kti GtmQŋN tmB Abhvqx KvRI KtiwQ| GBme wekjtmi` eAvbK wfiE cixŋlv
Kti t`Lv nqub| Avgvi gtb nttvN t`Lv hvK bv, hw` mwZ`B tmUv Kiv hvq| tZvgvi
gvtK Awg wclwU eřStq ej jvgN tml mnthwMZvi nZ evortj v| Avgiv cõq cĪZw` b
tZvgvi mt½ K_v ej Zvg, Ggbvte ej Zvg thb mwZ`B tZvgvi Aw`_zi AvtQ, thb Zwg

mwZ`B tmme i bttZ cvt`Qv| i ayK_v bq, KwZv cto tKvbtv, Mvb ewRtq tKvbtv cõq
tbkvi gZv nttq` wtotqQ| tZvgvi gv Lp my` i Mvb MwBtZv, tm-l tMtq tKvbtZv|
GKmgq gtb nttvN GiKg wevQbvtv tKvbtj nte bv, tmtŋtĪ dj vj Uv tevSv hte
bv, AZGe Avgiv GKUv Mvb wmtj ± Kti tmUvB cĪZw` b wbgg Kti Pvi-cuPevi tZvgvtK
tKvbtZ j vMjvg| GKbmt½ PjtZ`_vKtjv tZvgvi Rb` GK KvZi cõ_ŋv| Kvi KvQ?
Awg cPvj Z At`_awgř gvb| bB, agvbtq tKvbtw` b gv_vB NvgvBub, ZvB Ckři i KvQ
cõ_ŋv Kwib, KtiwQ tmB gnkvæai cKvZi KvQ hvi Acifc k;Ljv-tmš`h`Avi
wbqti mt½ Awg cwipZ nttqQjvg weAvtbi MtelYv Kitz wltq| i bttj tZvgvi tKgb
j vMte Rwb bv, Zeywŋ N tZvgvtK KwDwbtkU Kivi GB Awg cixŋlv mdj nttqQ|
we`šqKi nttj l mwZ` th, Avgiv th MwbuU tZvgvtK tKvbtZvg, tZvgvi Pvi gvm eqtmi mgq
tmB MwbuU Zwg mbv` Kitz tcti wQtb| wKfvte Rvbtv? IB eqtmi wki` i AvaiNev
cici Lvl qvtZ nq N Awg tZvgvtK cõq AvUNEv bv Lvttq tittwQjvg, Zwg faven
KvbwKwU KivwQtb, Kvbæ`_vgvtbi bvbvi Kg tPov Pj wQj N SbSvb evRvbtv, Mvb tKvbtv,
BZ`w` N wKŠ` Lv qvtv wbtla tZvgvi` v`yti tMtqM AvgvtK gvtZ GtmQj, tZvgvi
gv Awej Kiv wQj, wKŠ` Awg tZvgvi KvQ KvDtk wřotZB w` Bvb| AvUNEv ci, tZvgvi
KvbwKwU gvT v hLb mxgv Qwotq tMtQŋN Awg ZLb IB MwbuU ewRtq w` jvg| Ges GK
Avoh`we`šq wbtq j` KijvgN tZvgvi Kvbæ`_t`_tg tMtQ| i ay ZvB bq, wKQŋY
gtbvtwM w` tqt Zwg MwbuU i bttj, Zvici nvtZv tbtov Avl Avl Kti wKQy ejvi tPov
Kij, Avgvt` i w`tk Zmwktq nmtj| G wQtb v GK AfZce` k`| AvUNEv ati Af`
tKvbtv wki, th GKUv AvtMI meřw` w` tqt Kiv wQj, tm GKUv Mvb i`tb Gfvte nmtZ
cvti tmUv tKvbtv wekjmthwM` k` bq| GB djvdtj i K_v Awg tKv_vl cKvk Kitz
cwib, wKŠ` NUBvUv Avgvi gta` GK Mfvi cwieZB Gtb w` tqtQj| Awg th MtelYvUv
KivwQjvg tmLvbtl GK weivU cwieZB Avtm GB NUBvUvi ciB|

GB cõvUv GB chšB| mæZ wj LtZ wj LtZ Kvš`-ntq cto wQtb bN tftewQtb cti
wj Ltæb, wKŠ` cti i cõvq Avi G cõ½ tB, AvtQ mævYwřbæGKUv cõ½| wj tLttQbN

Avgvi gtb nttqQj, tZvgvi gva`tg cKvZi mt½ Avgvi GK aibti thwMthwM`_wcz
ntttQ| Zwg Avgvi KvQ tKej gvĪ Avgvi mšvbB bl, cKvZi wetkl evZfevK| A_P
tZvgvi eqm hLb eQi t`toK ZLbB nVr Kti Awewi KijvgN tZvgvi gv tZvgvtK
mn` Kitz cvti bv| Ah_v gvĪavi Kti, eKvevR tZv KtiB| Awg Avgvi MtelYv wbtq
GZ tenk gMwQjvg th, GB wclq ,tj v tLqv B Kwib, hLb tPvtL cotj v ZtZw` tb t`wi
ntttQ| KttKvUv D`vni Y w` tjt Zwg eřStZ cvi te KZ ZrQ Kvity tZvgvi gv tZvgvtK
Kx fqsKi wbfZB Kitzv|

Zvici cõvi ci cõv Rřo tmBme wbfZtbi weeiYŋ Gi wKQy Avgvi wbtRi l gtb
AvtQ, AtbKwKQy gtb tB| cotZ cotZ Awg wKDtĪ Dw| tKvbtv gv th Zvi mš-
vbtK GB cwigv wbfZB Kitz cvti tmUv Kiv bv| Kiv hvq bv| GB eYvvi ci

Avevi cñ½ cwi eZB | Zui MtelYv cñ½ wdti GtmtQ Avevi , wj LtZ wMtq Avbyl w½K Avti v eU mel q wbtq Avtj vPbv Kti tQb | wj LtZQbN

cKwzi th weipT Ges eugwifK cKvk Avgiv t LtZ cvB Zrt i gta GKUv HK m f LtR cvl qvi Ges gnwek! mpoi gj Df k I c xwZuW Kx wQtj v tmuW Awe®wi Kivi Rb Awg KvRwU i i Kwi AvtgmV Kvq etm | GuW bZb tKvfbv mel q bqñ AtbK AvtM t tKB bvbv fite GB mel q wbtq KvR ntqtQ | ...

Gici G wltq Kx Kx KvR ntqtQ Zvi GKUv msvfjB A_P gtbv Mñx weeiY w tqtQb Ges wetkl Kti RM xk P a emy Ges AvBb =vBtbi e vcvfi Zui cP E AvteM I k xv cKvk Kti tQb | wj LtZQbN

GB Rb gvbyl yUv wfbwv K t tK GB HK m f i mUvb Kti wQtj b | wKs RM xki KvR tevsvi gtZv tZgb tKD tmB mgq mviv cw_extZ wQtj b bv, GLtbv tbB | dtj KvDtK wKQy tevsvtZ bv tcti tkl Rxeib wZwb Am e bxi e ntq wMtq wQtj b | Zui KvRi avivewwKZv i w f j nqub | miz ej tZ Kx l B KvRwU i wZwb i i wZwb tkl | Ab w tK AvBb =vBb GKUv teuk eqtm th KvRwU i i Kti wQtj b, tmUv tkl Kti thtZ cvi bwb | cvi t j cKwzi gj inm tevsv thZ | tZvgvi gtb ntZ cvi n GiKg GKUv KvR Kivi thvM Zv Avgvi AvtQ Kx bv | nuv, AvtQ | Awg Rwb KvRwU Kxfite tkl KitZ nte | AvtgmV Kvq KvRwU i i Kivi eQi LvtbK ci l Lvbkvi GKUv Kbdv t i Y Awg G wltq KtqKwU e 3 Zv w tqtQj vg, GB e 3 Zv t j v wbtq ZLb AvtgmV Kvi wevfbegntj e v cK Avtj vPbv ntqtQj Ges Awg nVvr Kti Gtm w wbtq wQtj vg weAvb KwgDwbwU i tK t a t t k P t j Avmvi w m x v s = hLb wB, ZLb l i v Avgv t K th tKvfbv wQtj w e w b g t q t i t L w t Z t P t q w j N Awg w m k w b | Kvi Y Avgvi gtb n r Q j N GB KvRwU tkl Kivi Rb GB t tki cKwz Avgv t K m v n h K i t e | KvRwU c l q t k t i c t , Awg m e e Z G L b R w b N t K b Ges Kxfite GB gnwetk i Drcw E ntqtQj , GBme eugwifK cKvk t j v i gta m a u K t v B e r K x | ...

Gici GB wltq wZwb Avti v wKQyK_v wj LtZQb Ges wdti tMtQb Ab cñ½ |

Avgvi GLb Gme t j Lvi K_v bq, wKs tKb Rwb bv, Avgvi gtb nt Q N tKv_vq thb wKQy GKUv NUtZ h t Q | gtb nt Q KvRUv tkl Kivi e vcvfi GKUv evav Avmte |

GB cPvUv GLvfbB tkl | tevsvi tKvfbv Dcvq tbB th, wZwb tKvb ai tbi evavi AvksKv Ki wQtj b Avi GB AvksKvi tCQtb Kvi YwUB ev Kx wQtj v! Gici t i K t q K w U c P v q Avevi gv-i cñ½ N

Awg GLtbv Rwb bv tZvgvi c l Z tZvgvi gvtqi Ggb weic ntq l v i Kvi Y Kx! Zte thUKz Abgyb KitZ cwi tmUKz tZvgv t K e j w Q | tZvgvi gv tQvUtejv t t K v i Y w b i v c E v n x b Z v q f t M t Q | l i gv g v i v w M t q w t j b l i t Q v U t e j v q , A v i l w Q t j v f v B t e v b t i g t a m e v i e o | g v b t l i R x e t b K t k v i K v j U v B m e t P t q i Z c Y N t g t q t i t f j t G B K w U A v t i v t e u k m i z , K v i Y G B e q t m B g v b t l i k v i x i K G e s g v b w m K c w i e Z B N U t Z

w t K L p ` * Z | G B e q m U t Z v g v i g v K w U t q t Q w b ` v i Y A v k s K v q , A R v b v G K f t q | b Z b b Z b m e A w f A Z v n t Q Z v i , G i A t b K w K O B t m e f S D V t Z c v i t Q b v , G B e q m U t Z g v t q i v B t g t q t i m e t P t q t e u k m n t h w M Z v K t i , w K s w Z w b b v v K v q G m g w K Q y Z v t K t d m K i t Z n r Q j G K v G K v | t Z v g v i g v t L t Z L p i f c m w Q t j v N G U v l w Q t j v Z v i R b G K w e i v U w e c ` | A v g v t i m g v R w U f x l Y e x , t Q t j t g t q i m a u K G e s t h S b Z v w b t q G L v t b A t n Z K U v e y v K v i K v i t Y , w e t k l K t i t Q t j i v , G g b w k e f o v e q t m l , w e K w z t Z t f v t M | A v c v Z f t j v t K i v l w Z t b v L t e i K t i Z i Y x i f c m t g t q t i w t K Q y U v A v t m | t Z v g v i g v i w t K l A v m t Z v | G e s G t i A t b t K w Q t j v l i e v e v i e q m x , h v t i t K t K D m t n B K i t Z v b v | w b t R t K i f l v K i v i R b t Z v g v i g v t K b v b v K g t K s k j A e j a b K i t Z n t Z v , b v b v K g Q j P v Z v i A v k t w b t Z n t Z v , G e s G t j v K i t Z K i t Z B Z v i m g t k w i 3 l m R b k j v Z t k l n t q t h Z | t Z v g v i g v i M r t b i M j v w Q t j v A m e m y i , w K s M r t b i w K f l K l Z v i w t K t j v j c n v Z e v o t b v i R b M v b w R u b m U i c l Z B Z v i w e e n g l v R b v t b q | M v l q v t Z v t i K v M v b t m i b t Z l c v i t Z v b v | Z v i G B m e R w l j Z v i m t ½ A v g v i c w i P q N t U w e t q i c t i | c w i w P Z t K v t b v t K v t b v g v b l t K t t L t m A t f f w e K f t q t K t c D V t Z v , t K v t b v g v b l t K t t L N Y v q K p t K D V t Z v , N Y v i g v i v G Z Z i e w Q t j v t h , e v m v q G t m t M m j b v K i v c h s = t t c t Z v b v ! G m e B A m y Z v i j f Y Y N A w g R v b Z v g | A w g Z v B c l g t t K B Z v t K G m e K g t c t t K g j 3 K i v i t P o v K t i w Q | c w e x i m e g v b l B t h w Z t b v L t e i K t i Z v i w t K Q y U v A v m t Q b v , t m U v l t K t e v S v t Z A v g v i c l q e Q i t j q K m g q t j t M t Q j | h v B t n v K , A v g v i K v t Q G t m l n q t Z v w b i v c E v t c t q w j | A v i w N i p b w b i v c E v n x b Z v q t f v M v i c i h L b t m w b i v c E v t c t j v Z L b t h b m g t k w i s , m g t k o , m g t e b v , m g t k v b e G t m Z v t K t L j K i t j | G Z m e R w l j Z v w b t q l A w g m l x w Q j v g | t Z v g v i g v A m y t n t j l t g v t U i l c i f v t j v g v b l N Z v i A m y Z v i R b t Z v A v i t m v q x b q ! h v t n v K , R w l j Z v t j v t m K w U t q D t V i Q j | t Z v g v i R t b i m g q t m c f i v c v i m y B w Q t j v | w K s t Z v g v i R t b i c i A v g v i m g t g t b v t h v t M i t K t a P t j G t j Z u g | G K w t K A v g v i M t e l Y v A b w t K Z u g , G B t b t q i c l Z g t b v t h v M w t Z w M t q t Z v g v i g v t q i c l Z A w g A v i A v t M i g t Z v g t b v t h v M w t Z c w i w b | G g b w k G U v l t L q j K w i w b t h , l i A m y Z v i c j t b v j f Y t j v A v e v i w d t i A v m t Q | A w g Z L b M t e l Y v i w e l q u l w b t q G g b G K t N t i i g t a v K Z v g t h , A v g v i K v Q t t K A b m e w K Q y w e j f n t q w M t q w j | G B e v c v i U Z u g w K e f t e K x b v R w b b v | A v g v i m v i v R x e t b i A v i v a i n m h L b a x t i a x t i Z v i A v e i Y L j j w b t R t K t g t j a i t Q A v g v i m v g t b , Z L b A w g K x f i t e A b w t K g t b v t h v M t e ? A v g v i G B A g t b v t h v M B Z v i g t a w b i v c E v n x b Z v i A b y f w z w d w i t q A v t b e t j A v g v i a v i Y v | G i g t a B t Z v g v i l c i t Z v g v i g v t q i e x f r m m e A Z v P v i i i n t q t M t Q | A w g m v i w b B D i b f w m t Z w b t R i i t g c t o w m k , G g b w k K w m t j v l w b q u g Z w b t Z c w i b v , w K s g b c t o w t K e v m v q N A v Z s t K f y M N K L b t Z v g v i K x n t q h v q ! G K U v K v t Z v g v t K e j v D i P Z n t e K x b v R w b b v , t Z v g v i K v t Q L p B A t f f w e K t k v b t e n q t Z v , Z e y e v j N t Z v g v i l c i t h w b f z b t j v n t Z v t m t j v m v a v i Y Z A v g v i A b y f w z w t Z N U t Z v ,

Ges tZvgvi gv wKsev emvi Ab` tKD AvgvK tmme ej tZv bv, wKŠ` tKvrbv GK A™Z
Dcvq Awg Zv tRtb thZvg| Kxfvte tRtb thZvg tmUv Avgvi KvQ GK weiU inm`
GB tZv tmv` b, tZvgvi gv thv` b tZvgvi nvZ tft0 tdj tj vN Awg BDwbwmtZ wbtRi
i`tg efm KvR KinQjvg, nqtZv Nqgtq ctouQjvg, wKsev tRtM wQjvg, wKsev tNvti
wQjvgN nVr i`btZ tcvjvg, @Avcb th GLvtb efm AvtQb, Avcbvi tQtj i nvZ tft0
tdj tQ tmUv t` LtQb bv tKb? Avcbvi tQtj i Rretbi tPtq GBme Avcbvi KvQ tenk
„i“Zcy90 K_vUv tK ej tj v, ev Avt`Š tKD ej tj v Kx bv tmUv wetePbv bv KtiB Awg
emvi w` tK Qljvg Ges Gtm t` LjvgN mwZ`B tZvgvi nvZ tft0 tdj v nqtQ! GtK Zvg
Kx ej te! hv tnvK GB NUBvi ci Avgvi nVrB gtb ntj v, wKsev Awg t`craet` Ljvg
wKsev AvtMi gtZv tKD GKRb ej tj vN AvgvK th-tKvrbv GKwU tetQ wbtZ nte, nq
Avgvi MtelYvi mvdj` A_ev tZvgvi Rxeb| MtelYv wbtq e`-vKtj tZvgvi gZi
Aubeh`Ges tmUv tZvgvi gvtqi nvtZ| Awg wmvS-wbtq tdj jvg|

Wwqwi i cvZv tkl, tj Lvl tkl| Awg GK we`šqKi tNvi wbtq efm iBjvg| tKvbuU
mwZ`, tKvbuU wgt`, tKvbuU ev`e, tKvbuU Kíbv, tKvbuU tNvi, tKvbuU inm`N GmewKQK
Avj`v Kiv Avgvi ct`¶ Amæ` nq `wvjtjv| t`ä nq cto iBjvg KtqKw`b| ewi ewi
Wwqwi Ljtj inm`gg tj Lv`tjv cojvg, ZvtZ Kti tNvi tZv Kgtj vB bv, eis Avtív evotjv|
gtb ntj vN GB mg`wKQj inm`tf` Kiv Avgvi ct`¶ mæ` bq| G-l gtb ntj vN G meB
cvMjtj i c`vcN` iay Avgvi gv-B bq, eev wbtRi Amy` wQtj b| gvi vZK ai`bi
n`vj wmtbktb fMQtj b| cKwZi inm`tf`, mwoinm`i Kj wKbvi v KivN Gme feq, dvj Z
K_v| GKwU Amy``æwZi Nti Rb`wbtq Awg Kxfvte GLt`bv mj` AwQ tmUv tft0 AevK
j vMjtjv| eveli gnvcZfvevB BtgR nVr KtiB Avgvi KvQ wdtK nq Gtjv, Ges gv-i
Rb` gb Lvvc j vMjtZ j vMjtjv| A`bKw`b ci gvtK t` LtZ Bt`Q ntjv Avgvi| Avoh`
e`vcviN gv-i mæ`tU Awg Kvfv KvQ t` tK BwZevPK tKvrbv K_v i`wub tKvrbw`bN
GgbwK Avgvi bvbvi ewoi tj vKRbI ZvtK AcO`B Kti, Zvivi eveli cKsmvq gLi,
Avgvi wbtRiI tKvrbv gaj t`šZ tbB gvtK wNti, Zvi K_v gtb ntj tKejB fqvj me t`šZ
tZto AvtmN Zeygv-i cZ Awg memgq GKUv Zie` fvtj vevm teva Kti GtmU, KLt`bv
tKvrbv wejfc gtbvive Avgvi gta` Rb`fbqwb| GB Wwqwi covi ci tmB fvtj vevm Avtív
teto tMjtjv, mt½ h3` ntjv GK Mfxi mnvbfwZ| bvbv gvi v hvl qvi ci l emvq gv-i
RvqMv nqwb, gvgviv ZvtK `fiN kniZjxi GKUv wKwbKtN ti tLQ| Awg gvtS gvtS
tmLvB ZvtK t` LtZ hvB| gv tKvrbv K_v etj brN AvtM thgb `i`i Ki tZv GLb Zv-l
Kti bv, GK A™Z brieZv Avi J`vmb` ZvtK wNti v`K| wKŠ` Gevi AvgvK t` tLB gv
weQbv tQto Dtv emtjv, nmjtjv wguo Kti, Zvici gaj t`fi ej tj vN tKvrbv Kj wKbvi v
Ki tZ cvijj?

Awg AevK njvg| GZ` wfwKfvte gv tKvrbw` b Avgvi mt½ K_v etj wv|
cviwj bv, ZvB bv?N gv Avevi l ej tj vN cvime bv| Gi tKvrbv Kj wKbvi v tKD
Ki tZ cvijj bv|
Zvg wKtmi K_v ej tQv gv?
GB th, hv wbtq cto AwQm, tft0 tft0 nqivb nwQm...
Zvg Rvrbv, Awg wK wbtq fvevQ?
niv, Rvrbv bv tKb? ZB tZvi eveli KvRKg`wbtq fvevQm|
Zvg Rvrbtj Kxfvte? mv¾v` Pvpv GtmUjtj b, bv?
mv¾v` PvpvUv Avevi tK?
tKb, Zvg tPt`bv bv?
bv, tKvrbw` b bvgI i`wub| tK tm?
mwZ` Zvg tPt`bv bv?
bv, tKb?

Zvntj Zvg Rvrbtj Kxfvte th Awg eveli KvRKg`wbtq fvevQ, GZw` b tZv GK_v
wRtAm Kivb!
I GB K_v! GUv tZv... GUv tZv...GgwbZB tRtbwU|
Kxfvte tRtbwU?
tZvi evel thfvte me tRtb tdj tZv, AwgI tmBfvteB tRtbwU|
Gi gvtb wK gv?
Rwb bv ti evel, Awg Rwb bv| wKQeyS l bv| Kxfvte th me tRtb tdj wbtRi eyS
bv| tZvi evel RvrbtZv, ešZtZv| GKUv A™Z ¶lgZv wQtj v Zvi| wKŠ` Amæ` GKUv KvR
nvZ w`tqQj tm...cKwZi inm`tf`...mwoi inm`tf`...nq bv, Gfvte nq bv...cKwZ ntjv
bvixi gtZv...ci tZ ci tZ Zvi inm`, GK ci Z Lj tj AvtK ci Z, Zvici AvtK ci Z,
Zvici AvtK Uv...gv Gtj vgtj vfvte Awekm`, A™fZ, D™U me K_v etj th tZ v`K|
Awg tKvrbv K_v bv etj evBti tewtq Awm| A`bKwQb wRtAm Kivi wQtj v, wKŠ` gtb
ntj vN tKvrbv jvf tbB, Gmtei tKvrbv DEi cvl qv hvte bv|

ivZ Mfxi nqtQ| AvKvki w` tK Zwkqtq t`wL, tmLvB b¶t`i tgjv| ivZ RvMv cvwL,
wSvSu`tcvKvi WwK, emtš` g`y` nvl qvq MtQi cvZv`i wcmwcmwv, GBme iv`wvU,
cvk w`tq UsUv tej ewRtq Pjtj hvI qv Lwv w` Kkv, eU t`vKvbcvU, ewoNi, `vj vbtKvN
Gt` i mevB thb AvgvK wKQeyj tZ PvbQ| wK ej tZ PvbQ? Awg tKb eveli gtZv Gt` i
fvI v eyS bv? GKv GKv `xN@_ tntU hvB, Avgvi GKv j vM... GKv j vM... GKv j vM| Zey
Awg nuUz`_wK, ivZ evto, gvb¶I i Nfgvevi AvtqvRb Pj tQ, memQy µgk bxi e-wRØ

nıq coıQ, Awg ZeynuUıZB _wıK, knıi i mxgvbv Qwoıq Mıtgı tgıVvc_ aıi Aıbwı ıfıvıe
tnıU hvB... tnıU hvBıN nVır gıb nq, Awg ıZv GKı bB, gıb nqıN Aıı wKQıııYı gıaıı
Avgıı mıgıb DıbııPZ nıe GK AkıZ fıvıı RMr, gıb nqıN GB wıejı mııRMr, GB
`k`gıv I A`k` mg`ıKQıı Awg Gı` i B GK Rb, Avj v`v ıKııııv Aıı Zıı bB Avgıı, Awg
ıhb Gı` i B GK bMıı m`m` gvı |

gvP©, 2006